	Page 1		Page 3
1	Friday, 1 February 2013	1	square root of the waterline length", you have the value
2	(10.00 am)	2	of 4.81. Applying that, and doing some conversions,
3	DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)	3	then you can come to the thickness of 3.55 metres, more
4	THE CHAIRMAN: Dr Armstrong, may I remind you that you	4	or less.
5	continue to testify according to your original oath.	5	A. Yes, Mr Mok, I agree. But again, if I may point out,
6	A. Thank you, Mr Chairman. Good morning.	6	this is taken in isolation and not looking at the rules
7	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Mok.	7	as a whole.
8	Examination by MR MOK (continued)	8	O. Sorry?
9	MR MOK: Thank you, Mr Chairman.	9	A. This calculation is taken in isolation, and not all
10	Good morning, Dr Armstrong.	10	safety factors contained within the rules and
11	A. Good morning, Mr Mok.	11	regulations are considered.
12	Q. You have given me some work to do overnight, and I hope	12	O. I understand.
13	we have produced that right document for your perusal.	13	THE CHAIRMAN: Your point is that if you're going to
14	This is part of the Rules and Regulations for the	14	construct a vessel, then you must abide by all the rules
15	Classification of Yachts and Small Craft, now paginated	15	within a particular
16	as page 4061.	16	A. You must abide by all of the rules contained within
17	Have you got a copy of this?	17	individual documents.
18	A. Yes. I do.	18	THE CHAIRMAN: Not just cherry-pick one from one set of
19	O. Is this the right document to help us to read the table	19	rules and another from another set of rules?
20	at page 4066?	20	A. Exactly, yes, sir.
21	A. Could I ask for page 4066 on the screen?	21	MR MOK: But the difficulty we have here. Dr Armstrong, is
22	O. You have a hard copy, right?	22	that if the Blue Book were to be applied, the Blue Book
23	A. Unfortunately not paginated, Mr Mok. Oh, yes, it	23	really doesn't contain all the rules. So, for example,
24	appears to be the right one. Thank you.	24	the plate thickness is not a matter which is being dealt
25	Q. Yesterday this is the loose end that I wish to deal	25	with in the Blue Book. That is a difficulty.
	Page 2		Page 4
1	with now you were esting shout the definition of "I"	1	A It's not dealt with in the Plue Peak, but I did wonder
1	with now you were asking about the definition of L		A. It's not dealt with in the Blue Book, but I did wonder where the requirements same from in the 1005
2	on the table. You see column one says L, length,	$\frac{2}{2}$	Instructions and Lean order complete that there was the
3	will see U believe this or page 4064; that is	3	as a shout because meen le were discussing this at the
4	will see, I believe, this on page 4064; that is,	4	time when Lemma IV was probably being built because we
5	section 2, paragraph 2.1.3.	5	time when Lamma IV was probably being built, because we
0	A. Yes, sir.		know that's when the rules were being formulated. So
/	Q. L equals to length overall plus the length of the		there was obviously some need from somebody to minimise
0	A Waterine divided by 2. Is that correct?	0	the plating thickness sorry, yes, state a minimum for
9 10	A. Yes.	9	the plating thickness. But I don't know where that came
10	Q. Is that your understanding?	10	IFOM.
11	THE CHAIRMAN: Sorry, which paragraph reference?	11	Q. Tes. Again, I think we went through that yesterday.
12	MK MOK: It's paragraph 2.1.5 on page 4064.	12	of a graculation, because we don't really know
13	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you.	13	A Ves
14	MR MOK. Overlight, someone assisted life to do a certain	14	A. 105. O Dight Now going back to my point; that is if you
15	calculation which I have to confess is a fittle bit	15	Q. Right. Now, going back to my point, that is, if you
10	beyond me, but those calculations appear on page 4068.	10	treat the Blue Book as being the applicable instructions
1/	So if we can have that.	1/	at the time, one difficulty is that the Blue Book
18	Dr Armstrong, nave you had a chance yourself to do	10	actually doesn't contain everything. For example, it
19	some calculation based on this table?	19	doesn't contain the thickness of plating.
∠U 21	A. 1 cs. 1 units these are in line, wir Mok, with what we	20	A. It contains very nulle, in fact.
∠1 วว	Approximately. So if we just so to the red lines of the	$\begin{vmatrix} 21\\ 22 \end{vmatrix}$	Q. Tes. Declause of the gap I think we well through this
22	Q. Approximately. So if we just go to the red lines at the	22	yesteruay as wen one has to borrow from some rules
14	end the result was that it you apply the table and	22	which are well-recognized at the time including come of
23 24	end, the result was that if you apply the table and taking "Lequals 26.445 metres" using the formula and	23	which are well-recognised at the time, including some of the classification society rules?
23 24 25	end, the result was that if you apply the table and taking "L equals 26.445 metres" using the formula, and then giving a figure of "V" that is velocity "over the	23 24 25	which are well-recognised at the time, including some of the classification society rules? A. Yes.

	Page 5		Page 7
1	Q. We also went through yesterday that Lloyd's Register was	1	this was the situation at the time when the Blue Book
2	one of the few organisations that provide rules for	2	was applied?
3	small craft at the time?	3	A. Yes, it is an unsatisfactory situation but was the
4	A. I agree, they were, yes.	4	situation at the time.
5	Q. Just whilst we are on this point, if I may just complete	5	Q. Thank you very much.
6	one small matter by referring to one of the rules in the	6	Going back to the calculations that we just ran
7	1995 Instructions. This is in bundle 8, tab 2.	7	through relating to the Lloyd's Register, do you also
8	I believe it is rule 4.5, page 1818.	8	agree and this is one of the observations by Dr Peter
9	I think this rule has been referred to, which says:	9	Cheng that where you have a thickness value of less
10	"For a vessel classed with a recognised	10	than 4 mm, then you have to take 4 mm as the minimum.
11	classification society, the hull construction and	11	Are you aware of that or do you agree with that?
12	machinery installation may be examined by surveyors of	12	A. No, I don't understand the context of that.
13	that classification society, and the requirements of	13	Q. All right. I think going back to the Rules
14	chapter II 3.2"	14	themselves
15	If we flip to that page very quickly, that deals	15	A. Ah. There is a minimum thickness.
16	with hull thickness, I think, on page 1820, 3.2.	16	Q. Yes.
17	Correct?	17	A. I understand.
18	A. Yes.	18	Q. And the minimum thickness is 4 mm.
19	Q. Going back to paragraph 4.5:	19	A. Is 4 mm.
20	" and minimum shaft diameter in chapter IV 3 may	20	Q. So where, as in this case, your calculation comes to
21	be ignored. In such circumstance the vessel shall	21	3.55 mm, then the minimum requirement was in fact not
22	remain classed if it wishes to continue being licensed.	22	3.55 under those rules, but 4?
23	If the vessel is de-classed but intended to continue	23	A. Yes.
24	being licensed, the requirements of these Instructions	24	THE CHAIRMAN: Where is this provision?
25	shall be complied with in full."	25	MR MOK: Mr Chairman, this is in one of the reports of
	Page 6		Page 8
1	Do you see that?	1	Dr Peter
2	A. I see that.	2	THE CHAIRMAN: No, the basis for the assertion. Where does
3	Q. I think this dovetails the remark just made by	3	it have its origin?
4	Mr Chairman, and also by you, that where you apply	4	MR MOK: It's in the Rules themselves.
5	a particular rule, for example concerning thickness, you	5	THE CHAIRMAN: In which rules?
6	have to deal with this in context, in the context of the	6	MR MOK: I'm just looking at Dr Peter Cheng's report.
7	other rules as well. This is the meaning of the vessel	7	THE CHAIRMAN: Take your time.
8	being continued in class. Is that right?	8	A. If I might help, Mr Mok?
9	A. Correct, yes.	9	MR MOK: Thank you.
10	Q. And your understanding of this rule is that if it is not	10	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please, Dr Armstrong.
11	in class, then instead of referring to those rules, then	11	A. Page 4067.
12	you have to comply with the rules in the 1995	12	THE CHAIRMAN: Which rules are we looking at?
13	Instructions?	13	A. These are the Lloyd's Rules and Regulations for the
14	A. That's certainly how I read it, yes.	14	Classification of Yachts and Small Craft.
15	Q. Yes. But you would also agree that this rule only	15	MR MOK: Yes. It's note 5.
16	applies if the 1995 Instructions apply?	16	THE CHAIRMAN: The reference, please?
17	A. It is not in the Blue Book, yes.	17	A. Page 4067.
18	Q. Yes. So in the Blue Book, because we don't have as	18	THE CHAIRMAN: And the paragraph number?
19	comprehensive a set of rules as the 1995 Instructions,	19	A. It's not in a paragraph, sir. It's in a table, table
20	there would be no requirement or indeed it would be	20	3.5.2, "Shell plating". On the top right-hand side on
21	impossible to say that if the vessel is not in class,	21	the screen, it says "ts (minimum) greater than 3",
22	then you need only refer to the rules in the Blue Book,	22	and there's a formula also related to length.
23	because the Blue Book doesn't contain all the rules.	23	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.
24	A. Yes, Mr Mok, again.	24	A. I believe the "4" is probably coming from the $\int \frac{1}{2} \int 1$
25	Q. So it is an unsatisfactory situation, but there it is;	25	formulation of 0.6 times L, L being the mean of overall

	Page 9		Page 11
1	and waterline length	1	calculations which you have summarised in your second
2	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I follow that.	2	supplemental report, page 928?
3	A plus 2.5. But I have not done the calculation.	3	A. Whilst we're looking up the page, Mr Mok, I would say
4	MR MOK: Can we also go to note 5 of the same page, at the	4	that I would doubt they would be exactly similar,
5	bottom. I think it's the last line of that note.	5	because this calculation uses an assumed weight of the
6	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	6	vessel which was not known at that time.
7	MR MOK: Is that the relevant reference?	7	Q. Yes.
8	A. It's the same formulation.	8	THE CHAIRMAN: What is that figure?
9	THE CHAIRMAN: But how do we get 4 mm out of that formula?	9	A. 53.37 was the estimated weight for the lightship,
10	MR MOK: I think it's 0.06 times the length, which in this	10	Mr Chairman.
11	case is 26.445 plus 2.55.	11	MR MOK: And what should be the weight in 1996?
12	Is that how we work this out?	12	A. 48.74. It was lighter.
13	A. I've just done the calculation, Mr Chairman, and it	13	Q. Right. But I think the point here is, on those
14	comes out at 4.09.	14	conditions that is, the two rooms or two compartments
15	Q. Thank you. Dr Armstrong, I would like to come to	15	being flooded the margin line would not be immersed
16	a different topic now, if I may. This concerns the	16	and also the GMT would be all right. Do you agree with
17	flooding and the interpretation of the plans.	17	that interpretation?
18	First of all, I believe you have seen this document.	18	A. I agree the margin line would not be immersed.
19	It's called Trim & Stability Booklet which was produced	19	Q. Yes.
20	by Naval-Consult. I think the relevant page is the	20	A. With regard to the GMT, I don't believe it's on this
21	calculations concerning the damage stability. This is	21	particular page, that I can see. But probably occurs on
22	in the miscellaneous bundle. The document starts at	22	the next page, 132.
23	page 111. You see on page 111, "Preliminary Trim &	23	O. Which figure are we looking at?
24	Stability Booklet", and Naval-Consult is the author.	24	A. Yes, I'm looking for it. The last line, "GM at
25	A. Yes.	25	equilibrium".
	Page 10		Page 12
1	O. We have heard evidence that some of those calculations	1	O. I see.
2	at least were produced some time between I believe the	2	A. That refers to the GM value once flooding has stopped,
3	second half of 1994, and the beginning of 1995. Have	3	and it is well in excess of the minimum.
4	you had a chance to look at this document?	4	Q. That's the 1,613 per cent?
5	A. I have looked through them, Mr Mok. I have not checked	5	A. I'm looking at the last line on page 132.
6	any of the calculations.	6	It's 1,129 per cent.
7	O. I understand. And the only one page that I wish to	7	THE CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry, how are we to interpret that?
8	refer you to is page 141. This is one of the pages from	8	A. The GM is required to be more than 0.050, and the value
9	their preliminary stability or damage stability	9	they have calculated is 0.150.
10	calculation, under the condition that both the steering	10	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Just give me a moment, please.
11	room and the tank room were flooded. Is that correct?	11	Thank you.
12	A. I see that in the headline, yes.	12	MR MOK: Your own conclusion, with better figures, on
13	Q. Yes. You also see the numbers there, near the bottom,	13	page 926, the comparable figure
14	under the word "Hull". Then you have the steering gear	14	THE CHAIRMAN: Just give us a moment, please.
15	room compartment and the tank room compartment both	15	MR MOK: Yes, of course.
16	flooded.	16	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes?
17	A. Yes.	17	MR MOK: The comparable figure on page 926 of your second
18	O. That's indicated there. And you will see the total	18	supplemental report page 928 is what I had in mind,
19	displacement, 1.025, and the MT, 72.11.	19	sorry, the table at the bottom. The figure I have in
20	If you look at the bottom, the draft, forward and	20	mind is under 1996, "No watertight door; 0.272;
21	aft perpendicular are respectively 0.448 and	21	Satisfactory"?
22	$1.007 \text{ motros}^2$	22	A Ves
LL	1.997 metres?	22	1. 105.
22	A. I see that.	22	THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, please.
22 23 24	A. I see that. Q. Are those figures in line with your own calculations?	22 23 24	THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, please. "No watertight door; Depth to margin: 0.272;

	Page 13		Page 15
1	MR MOK: I believe so.	1	Q. It doesn't. But assuming that the margin were correct,
2	THE CHAIRMAN: Dr Armstrong, is that what I'm trying to	2	would you agree that would be ample?
3	follow?	3	A. Oh, yes. I've always thought the GM value was adequate.
4	A. I believe it is.	4	Q. Yes. Thank you. So with that, if we could go back to
5	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.	5	your report once again on page 928. Under "1996",
6	Just pause, please. Thank you.	6	second line, the point I was making is that although the
7	MR MOK: Although the heading of this table is "Tank room	7	heading says "Tank room only", but that particular line,
8	only", but where we refer to this particular item, with	8	with a figure of 0.272, actually relates to the
9	"no W/T door", this is actually a scenario where both	9	situation where both the tank room and the steering gear
10	the tank room and the steering gear compartments are	10	compartment are flooded?
11	flooded?	11	A. When you read the line "No watertight door", yes,
12	A. I have a difficulty with the calculation, Mr Mok, in	12	correct.
13	that the drafts that it gives at the bottom of the page	13	Q. That's the condition. And where it says "Satisfactory",
14	suggest that the draft at the forward end is greater	14	what it means is that the margin line is not immersed?
15	than the after end, which indicates that it's going down	15	A. Correct, under schedule 1.
16	by the bow when the after end is flooded does not	16	Q. Under schedule 1? Thank you.
17	seem very satisfactory.	17	A. Floodable length.
18	THE CHAIRMAN: So which calculation are you now passing	18	Q. Schedule 1 of the Rules, the Regulations?
19	an observation on?	19	A. Of the Regulations.
20	A. I'm referring to page 131, the original calculation done	20	Q. Thank you.
21	at the early design stages by Naval-Consult.	21	A. Whereas the information provided by Naval-Consult is
22	MR MOK: Sorry, you're looking at page 131?	22	done under schedule 3 of the Regulations. But
23	THE CHAIRMAN: And you're noting that the draft at the bow	23	nevertheless, there should be some similarity.
24	is 0.948, whereas at the aft end it's 1.194; is that the	24	Q. Yes.
25	point?	25	A. I mentioned that the weights are different, but I also
	Page 14		Page 16
1	A. Correct, yes. At the forward end it's	1	note that the centres of gravity are different. And the
2	THE CHAIRMAN: So it's bow-down?	2	centres of gravity will change the trim, and changing
3	A. It's bow-down.	3	the trims the distance to the margin line, which is one
4	THE CHAIRMAN: Although it's got a flooded tank room?	4	reason why they are not closer.
5	A. So I was led to believe, yes. Am I looking at the wrong	5	Q. Yes.
6	page?	6	A. Because one gives me 0.8. The Naval-Consult value is
7	MR MOK: I was looking at page 141. Page 131 is the intact	7	about 0.8 distance to margin line, so that's a margin to
8	stability, whereas page 141 is damage stability.	8	the margin line. Whereas my figure is 0.272 in the
9	A. My apologies. Thank you.	9	table.
10	Q. Can we go back to page 141, please. In that	10	Q. Yes. And actually, the simple point I would like to
11	condition that is, the damage condition relating to	11	make here, Dr Armstrong, is if you look at the Trim
12	both the steering gear compartment and the tank room	12	& Stability Booklet as the beginning point, and your
13	we have the aft and forward drafts set out at the	13	calculation as the end point, the beginning point and
14	bottom.	14	the end point, when we look at this particular
15	A. Yes.	15	condition that is, both compartments being flooded
10	Q. Does that look satisfactory?	10	both calculations indicate that the vessel would be all
1/	A. Yes, it does.	1/	right in the sense in particular that the margin line
18	A Now it's how up atom down	18	would not be immersed?
19	A. Now it's bow-up, stern-down.	19	A. Lagree.
20	there under the damage condition. I believe at the	20	Q. That's the point?
21	unere under die damage condition, i believe, at the	21	A. Dom of mem snow that.
44	bottom. The margin there is slightly different but in	$\gamma\gamma$	O What I wish to look at next is from the Trim & Stability
23	bottom. The margin there is slightly different, but in line. It's 1.613 per cent	22 23	Q. What I wish to look at next is from the Trim & Stability Booklet it is some indication is it not that the
23 24	bottom. The margin there is slightly different, but in line. It's 1,613 per cent. A Yes although I cannot see that it actually tells you	22 23 24	Q. What I wish to look at next is from the Trim & Stability Booklet, it is some indication, is it not, that the designer if I may call Naval-Consult the designer

	Page 17		Page 19
1	that the design was such that the steering gear	1	which may require you to put a bulkhead at the after
2	compartment and the tank room should be considered as	2	end, no matter where the transom is. But from a tank
3	one compartment. I only say "might". It's consistent,	3	room perspective, you may require a bulkhead quite close
4	should we say, with that understanding?	4	to the transom. But when you're looking at the steering
5	A. Insofar as the heading says "Steering & tank room	5	gear compartment, you then have to consider, in this
6	damage" and the requirement was for any one compartment	6	particular case that it is destroyed by the collision
7	flooding, then yes, I would agree that you might well	7	with a length of more than 10 per cent L. But there are
8	have that in mind.	8	then other reasons also for an aft peak bulkhead that we
9	Q. Yes. Although I also accept, Dr Armstrong, to be fair,	9	have discussed concerning restricting flooding from
10	that if they also had in mind the 0.1L rule, the 10 per	10	penetrations through the hole, such as the rudder stock.
	cent rule, then that indication is not conclusive	11	Q. Yes. If I may summarise you there. You are talking
12	because even if there was a watertight door, that	12	about two different requirements. One of the
13	calculation would still have to be done?	13	requirements is a 0.1L, the purpose of which is to
14	A. Indeed. And I presume this is why it was done.	14	ensure that the bulkhead is not too close to the stern,
15	Q. Tes. So the upshot of this is while those calculations	15	so that it may get damaged in the case of a possible
17	should be one compartment, at the same time this is not	17	A Ves A hypothetical length of damage of 10 per cent I
18	conclusive because of the 0.1L rule?	18	$\Omega$ Yes. The other requirement that you just referred to is
19	A This suggests to me Mr Mok that the designer did	19	the need for an aft peak bulkhead. For that you said
20	everything that was required under the regulations in	20	the reason was to restrict the flooding in the case of.
21	terms of floodable length and damage stability.	21	say, a failure of the ceiling relating to the rudder or
22	Q. Right.	22	the propeller, to prevent that flooding from overflowing
23	A. Including the 10 per cent L requirement.	23	to the next compartment?
24	Q. Yes. If I may just pause here to just ask you a few	24	A. I actually mentioned three reasons, Mr Mok.
25	questions concerning the 0.1L rule. It's convenient to	25	Q. All right. I'm sorry about that.
	Page 18		Page 20
1	deal with this here before going further. I believe in	1	A. The third one was that let's just consider the tank
2	your evidence, you said that many other jurisdictions	2	room in isolation.
3	accept a one-compartment standard for this type of	3	Q. Yes.
4	vessel, referring to Lamma IV.	4	A. We have a forward bulkhead against the engine room. The
5	A. (Witness nods).	5	tank room has its own floodable length requirements.
6	Q. You confirm that?	6	Q. Yes.
7	A. Yes.	/	A. If the tank room is flooded, it must not immerse the
0	Q. My question is, do many jurisdictions also accept a 0.1L	0	Margin line.
10	A I'm not certain of the answer to that	10	<ul> <li>A. This dictates where the after hulkhead is for the tank</li> </ul>
11	$\Omega$ All right $\Omega$ the rationale for the rule do you agree	11	room. If the aft hulkhead for the tank room is a long
12	iust by way of summary that this is a commonsense	12	way aft, there will be a lot of water in the tank room
13	requirement in that a bulkhead which is less than 0.1L	13	and the vessel may immerse the margin line. So the tank
14	is regarded as being too short in terms of distance to	14	room has its own floodable length which may well set the
15	withstand flooding from a reasonably sized hole? In	15	bulkhead where it was.
16	other words, where there is a collision, if the length	16	Q. Yes. In other words, there are quite a number of
17	between the end of the vessel and the bulkhead is too	17	parameters which the designers have to have regard to
18	short, then that bulkhead might also be damaged?	18	A. Indeed.
19	A. Yes, but there are more than one reasons for putting	19	Q and in order to fulfil all of them, he has to
20	an aft peak bulkhead in and making it watertight. One	20	carefully design the distance and the length of the
21	of the reasons is to restrict flooding, of course, from	21	individual compartments?
22	the floodable length point of view. When considering	22	A. And indeed the designer should sit down and calculate
23	the tank room, you mustn't go over the length of the	23	what is called a moodable length of the ship and use
24	tank room, the noouable length.	24	mat noouable length information to put the bulkileads
25	In other words, the tents ream has a maximum langth	114	$\mathbf{W}$

	Page 21		Page 23
1 2	like, that's at the beginning of the design. Then what happens at the end of the construction is the	1 2	it with "one-compartment flooding". O. Right.
3	manufacturer, the builder, then tests the ship through	3	Because of the natural consequence of that kind of
4	the inclining experiment and produces a damage stability	4	reasoning and because the consequence is that the two
5	book to prove that it does actually meet those	5	compartments would be flooded, if you didn't cross out
6	requirements that were spelt out at the early part.	6	the relevant bit in the fax, then the person doing the
7	Q. Right.	7	calculation would have to take the basis as being two
8 9	A. So together they work well. I'm glad you produced this, because I had not seen this information before. It	8 9	compartments being flooded'? A. Yes.
10	suggests to me that the designer did do due diligence	10	Q. And because that was considered to be too onerous, then
11	and do the floodable length calculation.	11	somehow the department decided that and I think you
12	Q. Thank you for that. Just now, I was referring to the	12	would accept that a lot of other jurisdictions also
13	rationale for the 0.1L rule. So I'm not referring to	13	accepted there should be one-compartment flooding for
14	the need for the aft peak bulkhead at this juncture.	14	that type of vessel?
15	A. Fine.	15	A. I'm not sure about other jurisdictions accepting it for
16	Q. So for that rationale or for that reason, you agree, do	16	a vessel with such a large number of persons on board.
17	you not, that the subdivision between a small	17	Q. Right. Can we have a quick look at that, because it may
18	compartment and its adjacent compartment should then be	18	assist the Commission on this particular point.
19	disregarded where the length of the small compartment is	19	I believe there is a comparison table produced by
20	less than 0.1L, when calculating the floodable length,	20	Dr Peter Cheng. If we may have a quick look at that, in
21	so that the assumption there being both might be flooded	21	his first report. This is the expert bundle. Let me
22	in between?	22	I think what Dr Chang has done is to compile
23	In Detween: $\Lambda$ Vas Lagrae. That's what the rules require	$\frac{23}{24}$	a comparison table of six jurisdictions, including Hong
24	O Yes Now that of course relates to the calculation	24	Kong and under item 3 "Damage Stability" "HK"
	Page 22		Page 24
1	of floodable length. But when it comes to the	1	"One-compartment flowing applied" and then UK applies
$\frac{1}{2}$	calculation of damage stability in other words the	2	SOLAS with one-compartment flooding "Singapore"
3	concept there being if you take the collision or the	3	floodable length and one-compartment flooding is to be
4	damage at any point of the ship or along the side of the	4	fulfilled: Australia: one-compartment flooding condition
5	ship, you will have to assume, for this case of damage.	5	to be fulfilled; Japan: SOLAS", and China, no such
6	that the extent of the damage should be no less than	6	requirement.
7	0.1L.	7	So in summary, one-compartment flooding for UK,
8	A. Correct, yes.	8	Singapore, Australia, Japan and Hong Kong. Does that
9	Q. That's the concept?	9	according with your understanding as well?
10	A. Yes.	10	A. It's fairly close, Mr Mok, yes. I would point out
11	Q. Right. So therefore normally, if you place the damage	11	Australia has very recently changed its regulations.
12	at any arbitrary place and you assume the length or the	12	Q. Right.
13	extent of that damage is no less than 0.1L, the	13	A. I'm not sure what they now say.
14	consequence of that assumption is that the flooding that	14	Q. So those requirements, do you agree they are applicable
15	would take place would encompass two compartments.	15	to small craft as opposed to, say, ocean-going vessels?
16	Because you take the damage at an arbitrary point, and	10	A. I have no information on which to judge that, Mr Mok.
17	then you assume the length of the damage to be not less	17	Q. Sorry?
18	then it could be placed, say, close to a bull-back there	10	A. I have no information on which to judge that. This is
20	the consequence would be on that assumption, there would	20	a table produced by a unit party.
20	be two compartments being flooded?	20	2. I understanding
$\frac{21}{22}$	A Correct And there is documentation to show that this	22	THE CHAIRMAN: Before we go any further Has the provenance
23	was seen as being too operous a requirement for	23	of these assertions been provided in the report?
$\frac{25}{24}$	launches, and I understand was a reason why the fax that	24	MR MOK: I don't believe so, but if the Commission wishes to
25	we have seen crossed out those requirements and replaced	25	have it, I think

	Page 25		Page 27
1	THE CHAIRMAN: Well, obviously.	1	two-compartment flooding rule be applied? Is that
2	MR MOK: Yes.	2	the
3	THE CHAIRMAN: We can't simply accept bare assertions.	3	A. I can't be specific. I don't know.
4	MR MOK: No. Of course not. So we'll ask him to prepare	4	MR MOK: Mr Chairman, we just have to provide that
5	that.	5	information.
6	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	6	THE CHAIRMAN: Unless it's provided, it's of no assistance.
7	MR MOK: But from your own knowledge, Dr Armstrong, are you	7	MR MOK: Yes. Thank you.
8	able to say whether or not those requirements in	8	Coming back now to the rationale of the 0.1L. We
9	relation to one-compartment flooding are applicable to	9	have just explored the different concepts of the
10	small craft, or you're not aware of that?	10	floodable length on the one hand, and also the damage
11	A. Yes. I also made the point that it's a commonly	11	stability. Do you agree that the 0.1L requirement is as
12	accepted criteria, one-compartment flooding.	12	applicable to the concept of damage stability and the
13	Q. Right. And are you also able to say where it is	13	one-compartment flooding as it is to the concept of
14	applicable to small craft, whether or not there is any	14	floodable length? In other words, where you have
15	distinction being made based on the number of passengers	15	a compartment which is too small and where you have
16	on board?	16	damage at or near that particular compartment, the
17	A. Yes, there usually is. As you can see on the top line,	17	chances are that two rather than one compartment might
18	there are various number of passengers there.	18	be involved, so in order to make sense of the
19	SOLAS, by the way, does not allow one-compartment	19	one-compartment flooding rule, you also have to use or
20	flooding for larger vessels. It's based on something	20	adopt the 0.1L rule in order to make it work?
21	called criteria of service contained within the	21	THE CHAIRMAN: This question has become so long I have no
22	• Pight So if we look at item 1 under UK Singapore and	22	MP MOK: Lwill try again
$\frac{23}{24}$	Q. Right. So it we look at item 1, under OK, Shigapore and	$\frac{23}{24}$	THE CHAIDMAN: Since I hope that you are trying to provide
24 25	those are the conditions under which these requirements	24	my fellow Commissioner and L with information we can
25	Page 26	25	Page 28
	1 460 20		1 ugo 20
1	have to be complied with?		understand, I'd ask that you try again.
2	A. Do we know the dates of the regulations that are being	$\begin{vmatrix} 2 \\ 2 \end{vmatrix}$	MR MOK: Yes. Mr Chairman, I hope that you forgive me,
3	quoted for each of these countries?	3	because this is somewhat technical and we are all,
4	MR MOK: I don't, and that's Mr Chairman's question. We	4	I think, struggling a little bit with these concepts.
5 6	I think the point there in item 1 is this, that if	5	The 0.1L mile makes sense for the coloulation of
07	r units the point there in item r is this, that if		floodable longth?
8	then it seems that perhaps even less regulations are	8	
9	applied to them Would that he correct? Is that the	9	O The reason being that if a compartment is too small
10	right way to interpret this?	10	chances are that the hulkhead may be damaged in
11	A The table is headed "Damage Stability" and I'm not sure	11	a collision which could then mean that that particular
12	what's included in that broad title.	12	compartment is no longer intact?
13	O. Right.	13	A. Yes.
14	A. It would not be floodable length calculations, for	14	O. Right. I'm suggesting that that rationale applies
15	example.	15	equally to the calculation of damage stability, because
16	Q. Right. But I think maybe I can put the question	16	if you look at that calculation on the basis of a random
17	shortly, which is this: for a vessel with 200-odd	17	hit on the side of the ship to create a hole there, and
18	passengers on board, are you aware of any rules or	18	if the compartment is too small, then again chances are
19	regulations in any jurisdiction whose requirement is	19	two compartments might be involved instead of one, so to
20	that two-compartment flooding should be complied with?	20	apply the one-compartment flooding rule, it is necessary
21	A. SOLAS, certainly. Which means, in this case well, UK	21	and indeed important that the 0.1L rule should also be
22	and Japan in Dr Cheng's table actually say SOLAS, but	22	observed?
23	one-compartment flooding.	23	A. Yes, I agree the 0.1L rule should apply equally to
24	Q. Right. So you're saying that now, where you have	24	watertight subdivision/floodable length, and to damage
25	a vessel with 200 passengers. SOLAS required the	25	stability.

	Page 29		Page 31
1	Q. Right. So with that, can I invite you to look at	1	a length of less than 10% L can be ignored, as it is the
2	paragraph 60 of your report at page 424. The first	2	position of the watertight bulkheads that is important,
3	report.	3	and they affect the compartments both in front of and
4	In this paragraph, the big paragraph on page 424,	4	behind any small compartments of less than 10%L."
5	you refer to the deleted part of the fax, which is	5	A. Which is the point I was trying to make a few minutes
6	paragraph $1(3)(a)$ of schedule 3 of the Regulations.	6	ago: the tank room length is also important, and
7	A. (Witness nods).	7	determines where the bulkhead goes.
8	Q. You're referring to that?	8	Q. And you have also heard evidence from the Mardep
9	A. Yes.	9	officers that their interpretation is in line with your
10	Q. You have interpreted this in this way. If I may just	10	observation; in other words, that
11	read after the quotation of the Rule, you say:	11	A. Some of the Mardep officers, yes.
12	"This requirement, as stated previously, is	12	Q. Yes. Some of the Mardep officers' understanding is in
13	recreated in a document headed LN 325 of 1991 and also	13	line with what you just said; that is, you cannot ignore
14	LS No. 2 to Gazette No. 31/1991 provided by the Marine	14	10 per cent L when you are doing the damage stability
15	Department as being the regulations that were used in	15	calculation?
16	1995. However this whole paragraph has been struck	16	A. Yes.
17	through and replaced by the words '(one-compartment	17	Q. So if I may now come back after this diversion on the
18	flooding)'."	18	0.1L rule, going the back to the plans, if I may. I'd
19	Then it's the next sentence I wish to draw attention	19	just said that the Trim & Stability Booklet, because it
20	to:	20	does the calculation on the basis of damaging both the
21	"The consequence of this deletion and replacement	21	steering gear and the tank room compartments
22	was that small compartments with a length of less than	22	THE CHAIRMAN: Are you referring now to the Naval-Consult
23	10%L were considered like any other compartment, and	23	preliminary estimate?
24	were so treated in the so-called damage stability	24	MR MOK: Thank you, yes. I'm referring back to that.
25	information booklet."	25	that is some indication, some indication only,
	Page 30		Page 32
1	Dr Armstrong, I understand this sentence to mean	1	that they possibly had in mind there might not be
2	that because of the deletion, the 10 per cent L rule was	2	a watertight bulkhead between the two compartments.
3	also deleted? That's my understanding of your sentence.	3	That is what I was driving at before. But I also said,
4	Is this what you intended?	4	Dr Armstrong, that that is not conclusive because of the
5	A. Yes, Mr Mok. You commented that I'd interpreted it this	5	0.1L rule
6	way, but the intention was not to really interpret; it	6	A. Exactly, I understood that.
7	was really to note the dilemma that was created by doing	7	Q which they might also have in mind at the time?
8	this.	8	A. Yes.
9	Q. Yes.	9	Q. But then we also look at other things. For example, we
10	A. So it was merely an observation that could be	10	look at the Sections and Bulkheads plan, if I can take
11	interpreted by other people, perhaps, in two different	11	you to that now. It's in marine bundle 2, tab 5 at
12	ways.	12	page 205.
13		13	What I'm inviting you to do, Doctor, is to compare
14	Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as	15	
15	Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?	13 14	that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they
	<ul><li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>	13 14 15	that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the
16	<ul><li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L</li></ul>	13 14 15 16	that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship";
16 17	<ul><li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L rule should apply when you are doing the damage</li></ul>	13 14 15 16 17	that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship"; that is, the Eastern District. That plan, for
16 17 18	<ul><li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L rule should apply when you are doing the damage stability calculation based on one-compartment flooding?</li></ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18	that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship"; that is, the Eastern District. That plan, for comparison, appears in, I think
16 17 18 19	<ul><li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L rule should apply when you are doing the damage stability calculation based on one-compartment flooding?</li><li>A. In my opinion, that is the case. You're probably</li></ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19	that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship"; that is, the Eastern District. That plan, for comparison, appears in, I think THE CHAIRMAN: Page 198?
16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L rule should apply when you are doing the damage stability calculation based on one-compartment flooding?</li> <li>A. In my opinion, that is the case. You're probably getting there, Mr Mok, but I say that at the end of</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship"; that is, the Eastern District. That plan, for comparison, appears in, I think THE CHAIRMAN: Page 198? MR MOK: Thank you.
16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L rule should apply when you are doing the damage stability calculation based on one-compartment flooding?</li> <li>A. In my opinion, that is the case. You're probably getting there, Mr Mok, but I say that at the end of paragraph 60, the one you were reading from.</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship"; that is, the Eastern District. That plan, for comparison, appears in, I think</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Page 198?</li> <li>MR MOK: Thank you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think it begins earlier. Page 194?</li> </ul>
16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L rule should apply when you are doing the damage stability calculation based on one-compartment flooding?</li> <li>A. In my opinion, that is the case. You're probably getting there, Mr Mok, but I say that at the end of paragraph 60, the one you were reading from.</li> <li>Q. You mean on page 425?</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship"; that is, the Eastern District. That plan, for comparison, appears in, I think</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Page 198?</li> <li>MR MOK: Thank you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think it begins earlier. Page 194?</li> <li>MR MOK: Thank you very much. Page 198.</li> </ul>
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L rule should apply when you are doing the damage stability calculation based on one-compartment flooding?</li> <li>A. In my opinion, that is the case. You're probably getting there, Mr Mok, but I say that at the end of paragraph 60, the one you were reading from.</li> <li>Q. You mean on page 425?</li> <li>A. On page 425, yes.</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship"; that is, the Eastern District. That plan, for comparison, appears in, I think</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Page 198?</li> <li>MR MOK: Thank you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think it begins earlier. Page 194?</li> <li>MR MOK: Thank you very much. Page 198.</li> <li>If we may just look at these two side by side.</li> </ul>
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Q. In other words, what you are noting there is that as a result of the deletion, there is an ambiguity?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. The ambiguity being whether or not the 10 per cent L rule should apply when you are doing the damage stability calculation based on one-compartment flooding?</li> <li>A. In my opinion, that is the case. You're probably getting there, Mr Mok, but I say that at the end of paragraph 60, the one you were reading from.</li> <li>Q. You mean on page 425?</li> <li>A. On page 425, yes.</li> <li>Q. Where you say:</li> </ul>	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>that with the Sections and Bulkheads plans for what they call the sister ship. In fact it's not, but for the sake of simplicity, I'll just call it "the sister ship"; that is, the Eastern District. That plan, for comparison, appears in, I think</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Page 198?</li> <li>MR MOK: Thank you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think it begins earlier. Page 194?</li> <li>MR MOK: Thank you very much. Page 198.</li> <li>If we may just look at these two side by side.</li> <li>First of all, can I just draw your attention to one</li> </ul>

	Page 33		Page 35
1	section B-B at the top right-hand corner.	1	Q. Sorry, where are you referring to now?
2	A. They do.	2	A. That same diagram on the screen, running along the
3	Q. It's a bit difficult for us to understand, Doctor. Can	3	bottom of the ship, close to the bottom plating
4	you explain to us what this particular section is	4	THE CHAIRMAN: Multiple references to "B"?
5	supposed to show?	5	A. Multiple references to "B".
6	A. My interpretation, sir, is that it's trying to indicate	6	THE CHAIRMAN: Can we put the cursor on that. Down at the
7	how the corrugated bulkhead is connected to the side	7	bottom. Take the word "only" and go upwards from there.
8	shell.	8	A. Thank you, Mr Chairman.
9	Q. Or the bottom shell?	9	THE CHAIRMAN: That's it. "B" there, "B" there, "B" there,
10	A. Or indeed the bottom shell.	10	and so on. Is that what you had in mind?
11	Q. Yes. Because you see the reference both on the side and	11	A. Yes, sir.
12	at the bottom, the words "bottom or side" what is the	12	MR MOK: Those "B"s, it's a reference to the arrangements on
13	"longl"?	13	fitting; is that so?
14	A. "Longitudinal". Although the sketch is incorrect for	14	A. Those "B"s mean "put a bracket in here to connect the
15	the bottom longitudinal, but the intent is quite clear.	15	bottom stiffeners, the bottom longitudinals" as
16	The intent is to fit brackets in order to transfer loads	16	they're called here "to the bulkhead".
17	between the bulkhead and the shell.	17	It's particularly difficult on a corrugated
18	Q. Yes.	18	bulkhead, because there are no stiffeners on
19	A. Those brackets, although small, can be a very important	19	a corrugated bulkhead to connect brackets to there's
20	feature.	20	just bent plate and I presume is the reason why they
21	Q. And this view is a view from the top of the ship?	21	changed the sectional drawing, which is maybe what you
22	A. For the side shell, yes. Not for the bottom shell.	22	are coming to, Mr Mok.
23	Q. For the bottom shell, I don't know how one looks at it.	23	Q. Can you explain? I think you will explain better than
24	A. Lying down, actually, Mr Mok.	24	I do. How did they change the drawing?
25	Q. Well, I think the point I'm making is that this is sort	25	A. Because of the difficulties of connecting stiffeners
	Page 34		Page 36
1	of a general arrangement for this kind of fitting at	1	that run forward and aft on the ship to a corrugated
2	various places of the ship; that is, where the bulkhead	2	bulkhead, which is just a flat bulkhead with bends in
3	meets the plate?	3	it, for want of a better description, it is reasonably
4	A. Yes.	4	common practice to put in a standard frame instead, so
5	Q. And it applies not only to the side plates, where there	5	that you might see on drawing 205, at the bottom left,
6	is such a meeting place, but it also applies to the	6	ignoring the corrugated bulkhead, that this sketch has
7	bottom plate?	7	what is called a frame running around the ship like all
8	A. Correct.	8	the other sections, or similar to the other sections
9	Q. So it's a general arrangement and has no particular	9	through the ship.
10	reference to any particular part of the ship?	10	It has a transverse I'll call it a girder running
11	A. No, I could not agree with that, Mr Mok.	11	across the bottom of the ship thank you and then
12	Q. Okay. A It is clearly referring to the hull-head of frame $1/2$	12	up the side of the snip, and then across the top. That
13	A. It is clearly referring to the bulkhead at frame 1/2.	13	on the bettom of the ship, at the top of the girder, it
14	Q. 105. A So it's not "any particular place on the ship". It is	14	save "65x6EP" That flat has is just a flat piece of
15	A. So it's not any particular place on the ship. It is actually specifically if you look at the bottom left	15	metal 65 mm wide and 6 m deep that runs around the frame
17	diagram thank you. There, It's actually	17	around the bottom, at the sides and across the top
18	specifically at the lines that run parallel to the "B-B"	18	That in effect is the structural member that is common
19	mark a little bit above it and a little bit below it	19	to other locations on the ship where there are frames
20	and there are altogether six locations on the side of	20	It's then a fairly simple process of manufacturing
21	the ship.	21	to weld in the corrugated bulkhead inside that frame
22	O. Yes.	22	It's a lot easier to manufacture than what was done with
23	A. And then presumably a similar arrangement, however that	23	the Eastern District No. 1. I think it was called. where
24	might be interpreted, along the bottom of the ship.	24	you have to cut the corrugated plate to the exact size
25	where it says "B": "B" meaning "bracket".	25	and then somehow attach brackets to it. It's

	Page 37		Page 39
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	<ul> <li>a manufacturing procedure that requires a different detail, which is obviously done on this plan.</li> <li>Q. Right. Doctor, let me see if I understand what you just said. It's a bit technical there. First of all, the meaning of "stiffener".</li> <li>A stiffener is protrusions which you stick to the plate, if I can just use layman terms, which are evenly spaced? So they are protrusions perpendicular to the plate, in order to give the plate additional strength; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Broadly speaking, yes. I would emphasise the need to weld them on rather than stick them on, because they need to be an integral part of the plating to be effective.</li> <li>Q. I'm sorry. As I said, I'm using layman's language.</li> <li>A. They are not necessarily equally spaced. They can be whatever space you want. But they're intended to stiffen the plate.</li> <li>Q. Right. And because of this particular protrusion, you may find it difficult sometimes then to also weld the bulkhead onto the plate, because of these, if I may call them, obstacles?</li> <li>A. You have it exactly correct, Mr Mok. It is difficult to then weld, and the usual way of doing that is to cut</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Q. Sorry, where is that?</li> <li>A. I find it odd, Mr Mok, that this is a detail that you would put in. The reason for putting it in, in my mind, is to make the bulkhead watertight. So it seems strange to me to go to all this trouble of changing the drawing to make it easier to make a watertight bulkhead, and then to put an opening in it.</li> <li>Q. I see what you mean. Doctor, I think another reason for changing the design is to make the fixing easier. I know your point about making it more watertight, but I think another reason or rationale for doing that is to make it easier for the attachment to take place; right?</li> <li>A. T'll bow to your expertise, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. It's not my expertise, I assure you. I'm struggling with this, as everyone else is.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Do you agree with the proposition, there's another reason for doing that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I was intending to do that, Mr Chairman. I don't honestly know the answer to that. It's a feature that you see on watertight bulkheads, sir, and I see no reason to do it other than to make a watertight bulkhead.</li> </ul>
24	large openings to fit them over the stiffeners, but then	24 25	bulkheads in the vessels and all need to be fitted to
	Page 38		Page 40
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\end{array} $	<ul> <li>the bulkhead is no longer watertight.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. So now you have to somehow weld lots of little extra pieces on to make it watertight.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So the solution that was adopted in Lamma IV, as opposed to Eastern District, is to use what you call a flat bar which basically runs along the side and the bottom and the upper part of the hull in order for the bulkhead to be welded onto?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So that would simplify the procedure, to eliminate the need to cut through the stiffener in order for that welding to take place?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Thank you very much. I think the point that I wish to come to is this, that section B-B I think the letter "B", as Mr Chairman noted, is found in a lot of places and not just on this particular drawing. Basically the intention of section B-B is to show</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>the plate, you would want a uniform solution for that fixture to be done?</li> <li>A. And indeed on drawing 205, bulkhead 4 and bulkhead 9 are shown in that same similar fashion, yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. They're manufactured that way.</li> <li>Q. So if that is the chosen method of fixing bulkheads to the plate, it makes sense to apply the same method to all of the bulkheads regardless of whether or not you want that particular bulkhead to be watertight or not?</li> <li>A. I couldn't agree with that, Mr Mok. I would say the easiest way of making bulkhead 1/2, if it wasn't to be watertight, would be just to cut some small holes where the stiffeners were to pass through. It would define the shape that you needed at that section, and it would just be placed there like any other frame. So I think it's extra work that is not needed.</li> <li>Q. I may be wrong, Doctor, but my understanding of the flat bar is that it's a continuous bar which runs along the</li> </ul>
20 21 22 23 24 25	<ul><li>how the attachment between the bulkhead and the plate should be done by means of brackets. That's the purpose of the section?</li><li>A. Yes, and in the section B-B, you can clearly see in the middle of the diagram, and appearing vertical here, the 65 by 6 flat bar that we are referring to.</li></ul>	20 21 22 23 24 25	<ul><li>top, the bottom and the side of the hull; is that correct?</li><li>A. Correct. But why have it there if you can weld it directly to the shell and deck and bottom plating?</li><li>Q. Well, we have to ask the designer, don't we. But what I'm suggesting is that it is equally plausible that</li></ul>

	Page 41		Page 43
1	because that is the chosen solution, since it is	1	purpose?
2	a continuous bar, the designer would have chosen to use	2	A. I disagree, Mr Mok, because if I was the person
3	the same method for all the bulkheads, regardless of	3	fabricating this particular part, and I saw the words
4	THE CHAIRMAN: He's answered that question. He disagrees	4	"watertight bulkhead", I would know it was important not
5	with you.	5	to weld it in such a way that it was left with parts
6	MR MOK: All right. I'll move on.	6	that weren't fully welded and therefore not watertight.
7	THE CHAIRMAN: Is that correct, Dr Armstrong?	7	Q. So in other words, it tells the builder to be more
8	A. That's correct, yes. Thank you.	8	careful at that particular
9	MR MOK: Perhaps I can put the question this way. That	9	A. And usually a little further, to actually adopt
10	solution is applicable to the fixing of bulkhead to the	10	different procedures in welding.
11	plate, regardless of whether or not it is watertight or	11	Q. Can we now go to the section or the frame at $1/2$ .
12	not?	12	A. Is this for Lamma IV?
13	A. I'm sorry. I'm not sure which one you're referring to.	13	Q. Yes, but in comparison.
14	THE CHAIRMAN: Your answer is this is an unnecessary amount	14	A. Okay. Thank you.
15	of work to go to if you're not going to make the	15	Q. So what the designer did when it came to this particular
16	bulkhead watertight.	16	frame was that he consciously changed the wording from
17	A. Correct.	17	"WT door" to "access opening".
18	THE CHAIRMAN: You wouldn't do it like this?	18	Do you see that?
19	A. Correct.	19	A. I see that difference, yes.
20	THE CHAIRMAN: You'd cut through the spacing?	20	Q. The other details inside the hole there remain
21	A. Correct.	21	unchanged?
22	MR MOK: Right. And the point I wish to make, Doctor, is	22	A. They do.
23	that where this section is being drawn as it is, the	23	Q. That seems to be consistent with if you read, as
24	real intention of that section is to present the method	24	I said before, the trim and stability report as some
25	of fixing of bulkhead to the side plate or bottom plate?	25	indication that they have in mind the two compartments
	Page 42		Page 44
1	That's the purpose of the section B-B?	1	as being one, and if you'd also look at this plan with
2	A. The purpose of the section B-B is to make it clear to	2	the change to "access opening" without the watertight
3	the person manufacturing this part of the vessel what	3	door being referred to, that indication is consistent
4	the designer's intent was. And if he has a number of	4	with an intention that there may need to be no
5	cut plates of a certain size which are brackets, he	5	watertight door at that particular place. Do you agree?
6	needs this information to know where to weld them in.	6	It's consistent. I'm not saying conclusive.
7	In addition, it provides information to the Marine	7	A. I agree, it is consistent. It's also consistent with
8	Department, who are worried about continuity of	8	10 per cent damage of the steering gear compartment.
9	strength, where the location of brackets transfers	9	Q. Well, I might just take up that point a little bit. For
10	strength from a bulkhead in one plane into the side	10	that consideration to be taken into account, it doesn't
11	shell or bottom shell in another plane.	11	really matter whether or not it is a WT door or
12	If the strength is not transferred in an efficient	12	an access opening without a WT door, because the
13	manner, it will be the origin of cracking. And that is	13	calculation would be the same?
14	a principal reason why the Marine Department need to see	14	A. Exactly.
15	these sorts of plans, and indeed I think there is	15	Q. So if I may just go back to the question. You said,
16	an example on page 205, right in the middle, where	16	yes, it is consistent with an intention of having no
17	frame 4 there is a circle with a star. My	17	watertight door there, but it is also consistent with
18	interpretation of that is that the Marine officer	18	consideration of 0.1L. I'm just suggesting perhaps that
19	investigating this has needed some change to the feature	19	the latter consideration is not really that relevant.
20	in order to transfer the strength more effectively.	20	THE CHAIRMAN: Earlier on in your examination you accepted
21	I think that's the interpretation.	21	that it was consistent with the same point that
22	Q. Right. Thank you for that. In order for this	22	DI Armstrong has just made.
23	DADCHEAT SECTION TO THITLE THAT DUPDOSE AND TO Show	2.3	IVIN IVION: LESS, DULLIE DOINT LITAL DE AEMSTRONG 1S NOW MAKING
21	those details, the reference to "WT bulkbard" is a rise	24	is the change of the wording here may be because of the
24 25	those details, the reference to "WT bulkhead" is a piece	24 25	is the change of the wording here may be because of the 0.1L consideration. That's my understanding of his

	Page 45		Page 47
1	evidence.	1	bulkhead, it is to have an efficient closing appliance."
2	THE CHAIRMAN: But I understood earlier on, when you started	2	A. Thank you.
3	this examination, you said that you accepted it.	3	MR MOK: That's what you're referring to?
4	"I accept that if they had in mind 0.1L, even if there	4	A. Indeed, and it's in the 1995 Instructions too,
5	was a watertight door, then the calculation had to be	5	I believe.
6	done in that way." You accepted that proposition?	6	Q. Right. Whilst we are on this Rule, can I refer you to
7	A. I did, yes.	7	one reference in your report.
8	MR MOK: Yes, but, Mr Chairman, I'm exploring the change in	8	Page 427, paragraph 64. The sentence I'm referring
9	wording now. Of course I accept that if you start from	9	to here is after the middle of the page, where you say:
10	the consideration of the floodable length calculation,	10	"The use of the words 'access opening' is not
11	it matters not whether or not you have or do not have	11	helpful, as it does not signify the presence or absence
12	a door. But now I'm exploring the question from	12	of a watertight door. It is noted that the Instructions
13	a different angle, of why there was a change in the	13	for Survey states 'where any access opening is fitted in
14	wording. So what I'm suggesting is that the	14	a watertight bulkhead, it is to have an efficient
15	consideration of 0.1L is not relevant to the intention	15	closing appliance'. This would suggest to me that the
16	of changing the wording, because whether or not you	16	use of the term 'access opening' on a structural drawing
17	change it or not, you still would have calculated the	17	of a watertight bulkhead is valid terminology, at least
18	floodable length in the same way. That's my point.	18	with regard to the use of the Instructions to which it
19	Perhaps I am not making myself clear.	19	was being built. Under those same Instructions it still
20	THE CHAIRMAN: If you think there is merit in the point,	20	needs to have an efficient watertight closing
21	then pursue it.	21	appliance."
22	MR MOK: Do you agree, Doctor, that perhaps from the point	22	Do you see that?
23	of view of understanding why the change of wording takes	23	A. I do, yes.
24	place, the consideration of the 0.1L rule is not so	24	Q. By saying that, you are not suggesting that the
25	relevant?	25	designer, when he chose to use the words "access door",
	Page 46		Page 48
1	A. I have no knowledge, Mr Mok, on why the wording was	1	would have the instruction "access opening", sorry,
2	changed.	2	that he would have in mind that particular instruction
3	Q. Right.	3	in the Blue Book; right? You're not suggesting that?
4	A. Even if it was changed, there's no implication that it	4	A. No, I'm not suggesting that.
5	would no longer be watertight. I accept there is no	5	Q. What you are
6	need for it to be watertight, but I can't draw	6	THE CHAIRMAN: I think Dr Armstrong hasn't finished.
7	conclusions that it wasn't watertight just because it	7	A. Thank you. It seemed to me when I first read "access
8	says "access opening"	8	opening", it was not clear what was intended, which is
9	Q. I understand.	9	why I said "not helpful", but then I referenced to the
10	A because of the regulation which says "access opening	10	Instructions which actually almost define what an access
11	shall be fitted with watertight doors".	11	opening is: it needs a watertight door if it's fitted in
12	Q. I think the regulation or the instruction you're	12	a watertight bulkhead. And I interpreted this as being
13	referring to is paragraph 12(v)	13	a watertight bulkhead, because the drawing says it is
14	A. It would be.	14	a watertight bulkhead. So in that case, the access
15	Q which says that where there is an access opening in	15	opening was clearly intended to have a watertight door
16	a watertight bulkhead, it should be fitted with	16	on it. If that meant that the drawing was changed in
17	a watertight closing appliance.	17	order to better comply with statements in the
18	A. Perhaps we could look at that regulation.	18	instructions, it's beyond my knowledge, but it could
19	Q. Of course.	19	well be the case.
20	THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the Blue Book?	20	Q. Yes. I think what I'm suggesting is there is no
21	MR MOK: It's bundle 8.	21	evidence that that change
22	A. It's in both books.	22	A. No.
23	Q. Page 1/69.	23	Q was done, for this reason.
24	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	24	A. No.
25	"When any access opening is fitted in a watertight	25	Q. Doctor, we have heard evidence from Mr John Lim of

	Page 49		Page 51
1	Naval-Consult. You've read the transcript of his	1	Question: So, similarly, for example, at the bottom
2	evidence?	2	plan on the same drawing; do you see that?
3	A. I have not, sir, no.	3	Answer: Correct.
4	Q. All right. In that case, I may have to take you to it,	4	Question: Sorry, we didn't catch your answer.
5	or at least a part of it. Can I ask you to please look	5	Answer: Yes.
6	Day 19. The bit I wish to draw your attention to is	6	Question: All right. Can we go now to the drawing
7	page 152. At line 19, the question was:	7	called Shell Expansion on page 202.
8	"I think you focused on the words 'access opening'.	8	Answer: Yes.
9	Answer: Yes.	9	Question: There is a notation of 'WT bulkhead'
10	Question: Did that indicate to you that that should	10	where we find the frame $1/2$ ; do you see that?
11	be an opening instead of a watertight door?	11	Answer: Yes.
12	Answer: As what I wrote in my email, that my	12	Question: Would that be covered by the reference to
13	I said my draftsman could be correct at that time,	13	the mistake in your answer 2 as well?
14	considering that it is a single-compartment flooding.	14	Answer: Yes."
15	Question: Yes. With that answer, can I ask you to	15	This is the first time you've seen this?
16	go back to your other email, dated 18 January 2013, at	16	A. Unfortunately, yes, it is.
17	page 4027. This is question 2 on that email. The	17	Q. So it seems that the designer itself is prepared and
18	question was:	18	indeed did admit that there were certain errors because
19	'Was there a mistake of the draftsman to decide the	19	that may explain why there appears to be an unexplained
20	bulkhead $1/2$ as watertight in some of the drawings?	20	change of wording from "WT door" to "access opening",
21	In this instance, I would say yes. This could be	21	and would you regard that explanation as being plausible
22	the result of him modifying existing drawings from	22	in light of the fact that the trim and stability booklet
23	a previously built vessel (MV Eastern District No. 1).'	23	was done in the way it was?
24	Do you see that?	24	THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think "plausible" is for
25	Answer: Yes.	25	Dr Armstrong. You might ask him if it's consistent.
	Page 50		Page 52
1	Question: Can I ask you, please, to identify which	1	MR MOK: If it is consistent, yes, with the Trim & Stability
2	are those drawings that you are referring to? First of	2	Booklet being done at least partially on the basis that
3	all, can we go back to the same drawing at page 205.	3	the steering gear and tank room were damaged at the same
4	This time can we look at the top right-hand corner,	4	time, and also by reference to the change of wording,
5	section B-B. Do you see on section B-B, there's a	5	or, if I may say so, deliberate change of wording from
6	reference to 'WT bulkhead'?	6	"WT door" to "access opening"?
7	Answer: Yes.	7	A. It is consistent, Mr Mok, yes. I find it a rather
8	Question: Would you consider that to be one of the	8	astonishing trail that a draftsman would make a really
9	mistakes referred to in your answer 2 of your email of	9	fundamental error. It's a very basic understanding of
10	18 January?	10	drawing that if you change something in one view, you
11	Answer: Yes.	11	change it in all views.
12	Question: As it applied to the frame 1/2?	12	Q. I think one thing that can be said of this case is there
13	Answer: Correct.	13	are a lot of features which may not have been expected
14	Question: Another one can we go back one page on	14	in the usual course of events.
15	Profile and Deck.	15	A. But it's consistent.
16	Answer: Yes.	16	THE CHAIRMAN: Nevertheless, you'd categorise it as
17	Question: There is a reference or there are	17	"an astonishing trail that was left behind", and
18	references, for example, in the drawing marked	18	"a fundamental error in drafting", not to change all the
19	'Centreline profile', you will see the frame 1/2 bears	19	drawings to reflect
20	the notation, if I can read it, of 'corrugated	20	A. It's a basic error in drawing.
21	WT bulkhead'; correct?	21	THE CHAIRMAN: I think on that note we'll take our
22	Answer: Yes.	22	mid-morning break. 20 minutes, please.
23	Question: Would you also consider that to be a	23	(11.30 am)
24	mistake covered by your answer 2?	24	(A short break)

	Page 53		Page 55
1	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Mr Mok.	1	floodable length either by reference to the engine room
2	MR MOK: Thank you.	2	alone, or by reference to the tank room and the steering
3	Dr Armstrong, I now come to a different table in	3	gear compartment together. In either of those
4	your second supplemental report at page 929, please.	4	calculations, the calculation would not fail, would it?
5	This table at the bottom shows the condition where	5	A. I understand where you're coming from, Mr Mok. Maybe
6	the engine room and the tank room are both flooded.	6	I should rephrase what I said and say that "Fail" means
7	A. Correct.	7	"Fail to keep the margin line above the water level".
8	Q. And still we are in 1996, and we will see there with the	8	Q. What does that mean? Does that mean it's immersed the
9	watertight door, 0.378, "Satisfactory"; right?	9	margin line, or something different?
10	A. Correct.	10	A. It means it's immersed the margin line, yes.
11	Q. What that means is it is satisfactory in the sense that	11	Q. Well, I certainly understand if you calculate it on the
12	the margin line would not be immersed?	12	basis of all three compartments together. That would
13	A. With the vessel on level heel, correct, with no list.	13	certainly immerse the margin line, if not the whole
14	Q. Yes. I think earlier on, you did explain the two	14	ship.
15	concepts of margin line as between floodable length and	15	A. Yes, that's what it's saying.
16	stability calculation	16	THE CHAIRMAN: Well, it's sunk, so the margin line is
17	A. Yes.	17	definitely immersed, is it not?
18	Q and I think you said the difference is where there is	18	MR MOK: Yes, Mr Chairman. I do understand that. I'm just
19	some sort of heel being taken into account, and in that	19	having a little difficulty if one were to apply the
20	case there would be a difference?	20	one-compartment flooding.
21	A. Correct.	21	THE CHAIRMAN: That's not what Dr Armstrong was doing. He's
22	Q. But assuming that there's even heel between the left and	22	corrected that.
23	the right side, there would be no difference?	23	MR MOK: Right. That's what I was seeking to clarify,
24	A. Correct.	24	Mr Chairman.
25	Q. The second line there shows that where the engine room	25	I wish now, Doctor, to come to the question of the
	Page 54		Page 56
			1 450 50
1	and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door,	1	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history
1 2	and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three	1 2	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at
1 2 3	and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?	1 2 3	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look
1 2 3 4	and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded? A. Correct.	1 2 3 4	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's
1 2 3 4 5	<ul><li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li></ul>	1 2 3 4 5	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:
1 2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li><li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel</li></ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says: "In all double-ended launches and launches over
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li><li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li></ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says: "In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li><li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li><li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L</li></ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says: "In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is,</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says: "In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends." A. Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says: "In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends." A. Yes. Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry,</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same</li> </ul>
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\end{array} $	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this context?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of chapter II of those instructions. It reads:</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this context?</li> <li>A. Yes. My apologies for not being more explicit. It</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of chapter II of those instructions. It reads:</li> </ul>
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\end{array} $	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this context?</li> <li>A. Yes. My apologies for not being more explicit. It merely refers to whether the margin line is immersed or</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of chapter II of those instructions. It reads:</li> <li>"In all double-ended vessels and vessels over 21.3 metres"</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this context?</li> <li>A. Yes. My apologies for not being more explicit. It merely refers to whether the margin line is immersed or not in accordance with the regulations. So it's meant</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of chapter II of those instructions. It reads:</li> <li>"In all double-ended vessels and vessels over 21.3 metres"</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this context?</li> <li>A. Yes. My apologies for not being more explicit. It merely refers to whether the margin line is immersed or not in accordance with the regulations. So it's meant to say "Fails in accordance with the regulations".</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to thethen we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of chapter II of those instructions. It reads:</li> <li>"In all double-ended vessels and vessels over 21.3 metres"</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this context?</li> <li>A. Yes. My apologies for not being more explicit. It merely refers to whether the margin line is immersed or not in accordance with the regulations. So it's meant to say "Fails in accordance with the regulations". Schedule 1, in this case.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of chapter II of those instructions. It reads:</li> <li>"In all double-ended vessels and vessels over 21.3 metres"</li> <li>That's approximately 70 feet, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. " in length, peak bulkheads will be required at both</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 23	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this context?</li> <li>A. Yes. My apologies for not being more explicit. It merely refers to whether the margin line is immersed or not in accordance with the regulations. So it's meant to say "Fails in accordance with the regulations". Schedule 1, in this case.</li> <li>Q. But that is what I do not understand. Because we use</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\2\end{array} $	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of chapter II of those instructions. It reads:</li> <li>"In all double-ended vessels and vessels over 21.3 metres"</li> <li>That's approximately 70 feet, right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. " in length, peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> </ul>
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>and the tank room flooded, but with no watertight door, that scenario basically means that all three compartments are flooded?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And the vessel would sink?</li> <li>A. If there is no buoyancy at the back end, the vessel would sink.</li> <li>Q. Right. But just pausing there. Since we apply the 0.1L formula, so even with that second scenario that is, the boat sinking or the ship sinking the margin line would still be complied with in that scenario? Sorry, I'll come again. I'm wrong. It wouldn't be. Perhaps the question is this. Where you say under the second scenario, all three compartments being flooded, the vessel sinks, and then you use the word "Fail". Can I ask you what that word means in this context?</li> <li>A. Yes. My apologies for not being more explicit. It merely refers to whether the margin line is immersed or not in accordance with the regulations. So it's meant to say "Fails in accordance with the regulations". Schedule 1, in this case.</li> <li>Q. But that is what I do not understand. Because we use the one-compartment flooding rule. So when we apply the</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	<ul> <li>aft peak bulkhead. If we may just look at the history of this very, very briefly. First of all, looking at the Blue Book, which we have already. But can we look at it once again. Bundle 8, page 1769. It's instruction 12(iv). It says:</li> <li>"In all double-ended launches and launches over 70 feet long peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. There is no stipulation here of any distance in relation to an aft peak bulkhead, where it should be located in reference to the stern?</li> <li>A. Correct. There is no reference to that.</li> <li>Q. The second reference I would like to make is to the then we come to the 1995 position. That is the same bundle, page 1821. This is instruction 5.3 of chapter II of those instructions. It reads:</li> <li>"In all double-ended vessels and vessels over 21.3 metres" That's approximately 70 feet, right?</li> <li>A. Correct, yes.</li> <li>Q. " in length, peak bulkheads will be required at both ends."</li> </ul>

	Page 57		Page 59
1	requirement of any stipulated minimum or maximum	1	after peak bulkhead and with watertight bulkheads
2	distance where the aft peak bulkhead should be located?	2	dividing the space appropriated to the main and
3	A. Correct.	3	auxiliary propelling machinery and boilers if any from
4	O. If I may now go to the next chronologically, no to		other spaces. Such hulkheads shall be watertight up to
5	Can 369AM It's in the legislation bundle	5	the bulkhead deck, provided that the after neak bulkhead
6	Regulation 7	6	may be stopped below the bulkband dock if the safety of
7	THE CHAIDMAN: The Ordinance's name being?		the chin as records subdivision is not thereby
8	MP MOK: It's a mouthful It's called the Marchant Shinning	0	impoined "
0	(Sefety) (Descensor Ship Construction and Surgery) (Ships	0	Impaired.
9	(Safety) (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) (Ships	9	A. Correct.
10	Built On or After I September 1984) Regulations.	10	Q. Just pausing there. The reference to requiring
11	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Where do we find it?	11	watertight bulkheads to divide, say, this machinery
12	MR MOK: It's tab 11 of the legislation bundle.	12	space, would it be correct to say that one of the
13	These regulations, as we understand them, apply only	13	purposes of that requirement is so that where there is
14	to the ocean-going vessels; is that your understanding?	14	a fire or smoke or noxious gas coming from that
15	A. That's my understanding.	15	particular compartment, it would not then affect other
16	Q. In regulation 7, if I can just take you first of all to	16	compartments?
17	7(1), which refers to the collision bulkhead	17	A. Yes, Mr Mok, that's what I indicated yesterday, I think.
18	THE CHAIRMAN: Is there some provision that mandates that	18	Q. Yes, you did. Then going back to the after peak
19	they only apply to ocean-going vessels?	19	bulkhead this is just another name for aft peak
20	MR MOK: I think that's an exercise which my learned friend	20	bulkhead, correct?
21	Mr Shieh	21	A. Correct.
22	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, that's what revived my memory. This was	22	Q. What I wish to note is that in contrast to
23	going to be sourced. Has that been achieved yet?	23	subparagraph (1), there is no specific requirement as to
24	MR SHIEH: It has. Copies will be made available.	24	the maximum or minimum distance, in relation to the
25	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	25	stern, as to where this particular bulkhead must be
	Page 58		Page 60
1	Just give me a moment, please. Thank you,	1	located?
2	MR MOK: Regulation 7(1) only applies to collision	2	A. Lagree. I believe that is because you're unlikely to
3	bulkheads, and it's the same as a fore peak bulkhead.	3	have a collision going astern.
4	is it?	4	O Sorry I didn't catch that
5	A Correct	5	A. I believe that is because the collision bulkhead is
6	O If I can just read a part of that It says:	6	specified where it is due to many years of experience on
7	"Every ship shall be provided with a collision	7	how far back damage would occur in a collision scenario
8	bulkhead which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead	8	O Yes
9	deck and shall be fitted at a distance from the shin's	9	A But that would not apply to a vessel going astern
10	forward perpendicular [or] not less than 5 per cent of	10	because they seldom have collisions going astern. Most
11	the length of the shin and not more than 3.0 metres plus	11	vessels are going forward
12	5 per cent of such length "	12	O Right We now come to SOLAS which is in the expert
12	Just pausing there	12	bundle starting at page 956-6 At page 956-7 we have
14	A Ves Mr Mok I think you said "or not less" but it	14	regulation 10 Regulation 10 (1) I believe mirrors our
14	A. Tes, with work. I timink you said of not less, but it	15	regulation 7(1)?
15	O I'm correct Dut what we see here and if one goes on to	15	A L baliava so
10	Q. This sorry. But what we see here, and if one goes on to	17	A. I believe so.
1/ 10	a very specific distance, a minimum and a maximum	18	distance between the fore near or collision bulkhood to
10	a very specific distance, a minimum and a maximum distance of where this particular bulkhood must be	10	the forward perpendicular of the ship?
20	located	20	A Correct
20	IUCAIEU. A Vog Mr Mole It's identical to SOLAS	$\frac{20}{21}$	A. Collect.
$\begin{vmatrix} 21\\ 22 \end{vmatrix}$	A. 1 es, will work. It's identifical to SULAS.	$\begin{vmatrix} 21\\ 22 \end{vmatrix}$	v. res. Again moving to, now, paragraph / 01
22	Q. Tes, which I will come to. But in comparison, the	$\begin{vmatrix} 22\\ 22 \end{vmatrix}$	regulation 10, it says:
23	reference to what they call the after peak bulkhead in $a_{1}$	23	An after peak bulknead, and bulkneads dividing the
24	subparagraph (4), if I can read that now:	24	machinery space, as defined in regulation 2, from the
75			

	Page 61		Page 63
1	be fitted and made watertight up to the bulkhead deck."	1	A. This vessel was in fact built by a subsidiary of Austal
2	So that mirrors our regulation 7(4)?	2	called Image Marine. It was one of I think five
3	A. Correct.	3	vessels four vessels which were built for the
4	Q. Again, even in SOLAS you see that contrast there: there	4	Government of Malta as an inshore patrol vessel. I was
5	is a specific requirement for distancing, whereas there	5	not involved in the design of construction of this
07	is no requirement in relation to distancing for after	0	peak bulkbeed, as coincidence would have it
8	A Correct	8	I would refer you to the next page. Maybe first of
9	O You mentioned in your evidence that in your opinion the	9	all no if we could scroll down a little on this page
10	after peak bulkhead should be and it's not a fixed	10	nlease
11	thing. I think less than 0.1L: that's your opinion?	11	The very bottom picture is a view looking aft on the
12	A. I think I expressed opinion of about 10 per cent.	12	vessel. You will see there is no deck, or appears to be
13	O. About 10 per cent?	13	no deck. But there are doors at the after end. The
14	A. Yes.	14	reason for this, which might become more apparent when
15	Q. I think you also mentioned maybe about 5 to 7 is the	15	we turn over the page, is that there are rails, which
16	norm?	16	you can see in the photograph. There are some rails
17	A. I can't recall if I was talking about the aft peak at	17	running away from the camera on which what we call
18	that stage, but about	18	a daughter boat, a rigid inflatable, would be located.
19	Q. Right. It doesn't matter.	19	And the doors would open and the boat could be launched
20	A. I remember saying "about 10 per cent" at some stage.	20	or recovered.
21	Q. It doesn't matter. When you refer to that indication of	21	So there is a sloping deck, sloping in both
22	length, you were actually talking about a practice, not	22	longitudinal and transverse sense. So there is very
23	a rule or a requirement anywhere?	23	little volume in the back end of the vessel.
24	A. Correct. I know of no such rule.	24	If we can then scroll down to the drawing it may
25	Q. So if we may put that comment in context, you were	25	make it more clear. The drawing at the bottom, or in
	Page 62		Page 64
1	talking about what you are saying is that in many	1	the middle now, shows just above the propeller on
2	cases where you would find the aft peak bulkhead, that	2	an angle what is meant to be a rubber inflatable boat
3	would be located round about the area of 0.1L from the	3	with an outboard motor on the back. So you can see
4	stern?	4	there is very little volume of the vessel underneath
5	A. I would expect it to be less than. $O_{\rm exp}$ Less than $2$	5	that rubber boat which is launched out the back. But
6 7	Q. Less than?	6	there is buoyancy provided at the sides for floodable
0	A. Yes. About 10 or less than.	/	length reasons.
0	Q. And certainly no more: A Ob I wouldn't say "cartainly" because there are always	0	bas an aft bulkhead which appears to be the aft peak
10	exceptions	10	hulkhead as well. It is not quite because the aft peak
11	O I see Right What would be those exceptions?	11	bulkhead on this vessel was stepped. It's not only the
12	A. May I refer to the particular examples that you provided	12	bulkhead that runs across the ship to the left of the
13	last night?	13	generators just above where the cursor is now and
14	Q. Thank you. I was trying to understand them myself.	14	you'll see there is a door on the centreline. But then
15	A. I'm sorry, I don't have a page number.	15	also there is a bulkhead behind that which does not run
16	Q. I thought you might be familiar with those. It's	16	right across.
17	page 4057 of the marine bundle 11.	17	If you scroll up to the drawing at the top sorry,
18	First of all, Dr Armstrong, Austal is the company	18	the second drawing you can see in the profile that
19	that you're working for now?	19	there is very little volume below the boat, because the
20	A. No, sir.	20	sloping deck is below the boat. In fact, there's not
21	Q. No longer. Sorry. You used to work for?	21	even room to stand up there; it's just a crawl space.
22	A. I worked for 12, almost 13 years, yes.	22	So the volume of the aft peak was deemed to be
23	Q. As the chief scientist?	23	sufficient to allow us to move the bulkhead further
24	A. Correct.	24	forward, and I believe, Mr Mok, it's at something like
23	Q. So, yes. what were you going to refer to?	23	14 per cent of the length.

	Page 65		Page 67
1	This was proposed to the surveyor representing the	1	A. Yes, correct. I thought that may have been your
2	Government of Malta and that particular gentleman said	2	question
3	"Well, the rules don't apply to ships of war in any	3	O. Anyway, is that an example of an exception to what you
4	case", which you will find in the beginning of SOLAS is	4	call the general practice of less than 0.1L?
5	correct. So he has the authority to put the bulkhead	5	A. I'm not sure "exception" is the correct word. Mr Mok.
6	where he likes. So in this case it was moved forward.	6	because it's not, as you have indicated, a strict
7	but for very good reasons.	7	requirement But it's an example of where it is more
8	O. Can you help us with the configuration of this bulkhead.	8	than my rule of thumb.
9	Since it doesn't extend all the way to the sides, how is	9	O Right And the other one
10	it made watertight there?	10	A The other one is a vessel
11	A. Thank you. It is made watertight by it's difficult	11	$\Omega$ at page 4059
12	to explain without control of the cursor Having	12	A I would also comment that previous vessel was not
13	effectively five bulkheads the major one running fore	13	a passenger vessel. It was a Government craft and
14	and sorry	14	classed as a craft of war
15	THE CHAIRMAN: Are you looking at the lower deck here?	15	This vessel (indicates page 4059) is a passenger
16	A I'm looking at the lower deck plan thank you sir The	16	vessel up to 36 passengers. It was designed for
17	bulkhead running across the shin behind the generators	17	operation in the waters of Western Australia It was
18	at the after end of the engine room	18	also built by Image Marine, a subdivision of Austal
19	THE CHAIRMAN: Left side of the screen	19	I was not involved in the design of this craft either
20	A Thank you That one	20	but I was very much involved in the watertight door
$\frac{20}{21}$	If you then move up a small distance. If you now go	21	issue
22	aft on the ship, that line represents a continuity of	22	If you scroll down to the bottom you may note in
23	the aft peak bulkhead, but moving longitudinally in this	23	the top picture I think the only relevance of the top
24	case. And then if you go up with the cursor: that	24	picture, apart from the beautiful scenery, is the fact
25	continues to be the aft peak bulkhead. And then turn to	25	it has a helicopter. You can also see the sloping aft
	Page 66		Page 68
1	the right with the cursor: that is also the aft peak	1	deck at the after end. So again it's a design with
2	bulkhead. And then move up: that is also the aft peak	2	very little volume at the back and of the boat
3	bulkhead. So the aft neak bulkhead is created by five	3	If you can scroll down to the bottom drawings
1	bulkheads which are consecutively, as we've just gone		Thank you
- -	through transverse longitudinal transverse	5	You can see in the very bottom diagram that the aft
6	longitudinal transverse	6	peak bulkhead is quite a long way forward
7	The access to the after neak snace at the sides of		$\Omega$ Where do we see that?
8	the ship are created through watertight manholes which	8	$\Delta$ It's the solid black line running on the left-hand side
9	you can probably see on both views here as a dotted line	9	of the page. That's the aft neak bulkhead
10	in the lower view and a more solid construction in the	10	O Is that watertight? Because I am looking at the
11	middle view	11	A I might come to that Mr Mok
12	MR MOK: Just out of interest these bulkheads extended from	12	O Thank you
13	the bottom to the deck: is that right? It seals the	13	A I think this from memory is somewhere between 14 and
14	vertical space?	14	15 per cent from the after end This is watertight
15	A I can't remember but almost certainly they would have	15	The door was a hinged watertight door. It was accepted
16	done.	16	by the surveyor doing the plans, and the vessel was
17	O. Thank you very much. And the other one, maybe you would	17	constructed and a certificate was granted. The volume
18	like to comment to.	18	of the aft peak is not as large as it might appear here
19	A. Yes. I think it was a very good example. Mr Mok.	19	because if you look at the sketch above the one we've
20	Someone	20	iust been considering, you can see there are stairs
21	O. Just pausing there. I think you were citing this as	21	leading down and there is not a lot of volume in this
22	an example of an exception to what you said was the	22	aft space.
23	general practice?	23	The boats above and up on the next deck were
24	A. I think you were citing it, Mr Mok, in the first place.	24	launched over the stern, so it was made sloping in order
25	Q. I think you pre-empted me.	25	to make it easier to launch them.

	Page 69		Page 71
1	However, this particular vessel certificate was	1	the correct way, if the aft peak flooded, then it would
2	rescinded because the authorities decided that the	2	close the door. I'm not sure how successful that was.
3	hinged watertight door was not adequate and did not meet	3	MR MOK: Just one small detail. Why is it that there are
4	the regulation. As a result of that, they demanded that	4	the letters "WTD" in relation to the next bulkhead.
5	the door be replaced by a sliding watertight door with	5	whilst there are no letters like this for the after peak
6	remote operation from the wheelhouse and with alarms in	6	bulkhead? Is there any particular reason or just
7	the wheelhouse indicating whether it was open or closed		an omission?
8	and also alarms locally so that anybody passing through	8	A I do not know Mr Mok
9	would know if it was about to be closed. They also		O "WTD" Lassume refers to "watertight door": correct?
10	required a label to be put on the door saying "To be	10	A Vas almost cortainly
10	kept aloged at sea at all times"		A. Tes, annost certainty.
11	Kept closed at sea at all times .		Q. Its.
12	It was generally understood that nobody was allowed	12	A. I can assure you that the aft peak bulkhead was indeed
13	through that door when the vessel was at sea; only when	13	watertight.
14	it was at anchor. I think operationally that caused	14	Q. Thank you.
15	some particular issues.	15	A. I did actually refer to this particular vessel in
16	I then became involved because I was asked to	16	evidence about three days ago, but I did not name it.
17	negotiate with the authorities some way around this	17	Q. So now you've given a complete explanation of this.
18	dilemma of them wanting the door to be sliding, which is	18	So the function of an aft peak bulkhead, I think as
19	extremely difficult to fit, very expensive, very heavy	19	you explained, is to prevent the spillage of floodwater
20	item.	20	from the areas which house the propeller shaft and/or
21	A process of that negotiation, I was able to prove	21	the rudders, to other parts of the hull?
22	to the satisfaction of the Australian Maritime Safety	22	A. It is one function, yes.
23	Authority that the vessel could stay as hinged but it	23	Q. It's one function. What are the other functions as
24	did need remote operation from the wheelhouse, it did	24	well?
25	need the indicators I've previously suggested, and	25	A. I did talk at some length, Mr Mok, about the origins of
	Page 70		Page 72
1	alarms locally. And the rule was then that it should	1	the need for an aft peak bulkhead on wooden ships.
2	not be used at sea.	2	Q. Yes, but in modern times.
3	That submission was based on the volume of the after	3	A. In history.
4	space, and proving that if it was flooded through	4	Q. Yes. In modern times.
5	failure of the rudder stocks, it would not and also	5	A. Of course, there are still many wooden craft around with
6	of course watertight subdivision requirements, the	6	a similar problem, but that's not relevant to this
7	vessel would remain afloat.	7	particular case.
8	Q. So it seems that what you are saying is that as	8	Q. Right.
9	originally designed, that was not to be a watertight	9	A. The main requirement is still for most vessels where the
10	bulkhead, but this was challenged?	10	propeller shafts go through the bulkhead, and
11	A. It wasn't designed to be it was always designed to be	11	particularly on single-screw ships.
12	a watertight bulkhead.	12	On neither of the examples do the shafts, from what
13	Q. Right.	13	I remember, go through the bulkhead.
14	A. It had a hinged watertight door on it.	14	Q. Right. In a case where the propeller shaft and the
15	THE CHAIRMAN: Rather than a sliding door?	15	rudders are located close together, then of course the
16	A. Rather than a sliding door.	16	aft peak compartment enclosing them may be of
17	THE CHAIRMAN: Which is the desired option?	17	a relatively small volume, because those two items which
18	A. Correct. And I should have said, because the Australian	18	you mentioned in your report are close together?
19	Maritime Authority thought this was too large a space at	19	A. Yes
20	the after end, they were saying they wanted a sliding	20	O. But there are some cases such as the Lamma IV where the
21	watertight door.	$\frac{-1}{21}$	propeller shaft and the rudders are located further
22	THE CHAIRMAN: That's because you can close a sliding door	$\frac{1}{22}$	apart from each other. Would I be correct in saving
23	against an ingress of water but you can't do the same	$\frac{1}{23}$	that there is no rule to determine in that kind of
24	with a hinged door?	24	situation whether they must be kent in two separate
25	A. That is correct. I argued back that if it was hinged	25	watertight compartments or a single one? Are there any
			attering in the angle of a single one. The area any

A. No, there are no rules. I have -- if I may, Mr Mok.

rules?

TI	have is another reason for the oft real hull head which	2	
11	here is another reason for the art peak bulkhead which	3	IO.
W	as particularly relevant for the example we ve just	4	A. I ve recarled another comment from the survey authority
DE	en taiking about.	5	on this craft also, wir wick: that because the vessel had
Q.	which one are you referring to?	0	a nencopter and operated at all times within a few
A. 1	m referring to the ship called True North, the		kilometres of shore, that this was seen as
A	ustal 35.	8	an alternative rescue means, in case of incident. But
Q. 1	The second one?	9	not relevant to Lamma IV.
A. 7	The second one. One of the difficulties the authorities	10	Q. Yes.
ha	ad with accepting the vessel as it was was that this	11	A. Just part of the argument to allow the aft peak bulkhead
ve	essel operated in relatively shallow water because it	12	to be moved.
W	anted to take passengers close to the shore. By	13	Q. Yes. What I have in mind is regulation 7(5),
"r	elatively shallow water", I mean something less than	14	legislation bundle
15	5 metres or so. It was seen as a risk that this boat	15	THE CHAIRMAN: Of which regulations?
m	ay run into shallow water and thereby push the	16	MR MOK: The one with the long name. It's
pr	ropellers or the rudders up through the bottom plating	17	THE CHAIRMAN: Cap 369?
an	nd flood the aft peak.	18	MR MOK: 369AM.
	You can see probably in the next sketch down that	19	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
th	ere is a skeg sorry, you need to go up a little.	20	MR MOK: I think it's tab 8, if I am not wrong, of
Tl	hank you. Underneath the engines, there is a structure	21	legislation 2.
a	sort of triangular structure if you can go up one.	22	A. Tab 11, I think.
U	nderneath the engines, there is a structure under the	23	Q. Tab 11, sorry.
ve	essel which is intended to protect the propellers and	24	THE CHAIRMAN: Which regulation?
th	e rudders from grounding. But nevertheless it was	25	MR MOK: Regulation 7(5), which we have not yet looked at
	Page 74		Dage 76
	Tage 74		Tage 70
fe	It you can see the rudder is supported at the	1	"The stern gland of every such ship"
bo	ottom by this structural part of the boat. Underneath	2	Can you explain to us what a stern gland is?
th	e rudder. Thank you.	3	A. I will attempt to. It is a feature which usually
	That is the rudder, and underneath there is a rudder	4	includes a seal such that where the shaft, the propeller
be	earing carried by some structure. It was felt that if	5	shaft passes through the shell of the ship, water does
th	is boat went aground, there was a real risk of pushing	6	not leak in around the shaft. It's usually adjustable
th	e rudder up through the hull and causing leaks.	7	and can be tightened up in case of leakage.
B	ecause it's also twin-screw, it was seen there was	8	Q. Is that the same as the mechanical sealing that you were
a	possibility of the propeller blades being pushed	9	referring to in your report, or a different thing?
th	rough the shell plating.	10	A. Essentially, yes, it's the same.
	I think that argument still applies to something	11	Q. All right. So:
lił	ke Lamma IV, if she had gone aground.	12	"The stern gland of every such ship shall be
Q. 5	So perhaps what you are saying is this, that sometimes,	13	situated in a watertight shaft tunnel or other
be	ecause of the configuration of the vessel in question,	14	watertight space separate from the stern tube
yc	ou may have to have some special device to protect the	15	compartment and of such a volume that if the tunnel or
ru	udder area or the propeller area?	16	space is flooded the margin line will not be submerged.
A. I	I'm suggesting that that special device would be called	17	The stern tube shall be enclosed in a watertight
ar	n aft peak bulkhead, Mr Mok.	18	compartment, the volume of which shall be the smallest
Q. 5	Sorry, which part are you referring to now?	19	compatible with the proper design of the ship."
Ă. I	I'm suggesting that if you flood due to damage of the	20	I think we need a little bit of help here. Can you
sh	hell plating aft, then you need an aft peak bulkhead to	21	explain this rule?
re	estrict the level of flooding. I was not intending to	22	A. The paragraph is a reflection of what is in SOLAS.
SI	aggest you could protect it with guards underneath	23	O. Regulation 10?
Y	es, you can do that to some extent. but there is still	24	A. Yes, regulation 10 of SOLAS. 10 or 12?
a	risk of penetrating the aft hull.	25	Q. 10.
			$10 (D_{0} a_{0} a_{1} T_{2}) + 2 T_{0} T_{1} T_{1} + 2 T_{1} T_{1} + 2 T_{1} T_{1} + 2 T_{1} +$

Page 73

Page 75

Q. Right. Perhaps you can help us with this, on this

point. If I may just locate what I was going to refer

	Page 77		Page 79
1	A And really only applies to large vessels with a single	1	Would you agree with that?
2	screw which would have usually a propeller shaft	2	A Yes Mr Mok Lunderstand what you're suggesting I'm
3	running from an engine which may be well forward, maybe	3	sure we're all aware that this regulation 7 does not
4	the middle of the ship running through what is called	4	apply under the instructions. It is for ocean-going
5	a shaft tunnel, which is an enclosed small corridor in	5	ships.
6	which is located the propeller shaft. Because this	6	0 Correct
7	could be quite long as I say when these regulations	7	A So it can only be used for guidance in that particular
8	were formulated it was common to have the engine room	8	case and I'm sure was done so by the surveyors at the
9	in the middle of the ship. These days most engine	9	time. I'm unable to say how "moderate" or "small" might
10	rooms are in the after part of a ship. So I find it to	10	be interpreted in the case of a small ship
11	be a rather archaic paragraph with regard to modern	11	O May I suggest
12	design But the intention is that the stern gland is	12	A. Volume sorry. I was pausing because I was thinking.
13	a weakness through which water can leak and you need the	13	Volume is related of course to the distance of the
14	smallest volume possible, compatible with a proper	14	bulkhead from the transom. Does that answer your
15	design of a shin	15	question?
16	O. Yes. It does say "Every such ship"	16	O. Well. I may be wrong, but what I would wish to suggest
17	A. Yes.	17	is that it is defined by volume because that particular
18	O. That seems to be a requirement across the board?	18	feature may not necessarily be in the norm of
19	A. Except for the first sentence. I think.	19	a bulkhead. It may be in the form of, say, a box-shape
20	O. Sorry?	20	configuration.
21	A. Except for the first subparagraph, 7(1), which says	21	A. Absolutely, Mr Mok, and the two examples we've just
22	"Every ship".	22	talked about from the Austal shipyard are examples where
23	O. I see. And I'm just cross-checking the SOLAS rule to	23	the volume was minimised even though the bulkhead was a
24	see whether or not it is worded in the same way.	24	little further forward than normal due to the fact that
25	Perhaps we can take a look at it, Mr Chairman, if	25	the deck was sloped.
	Page 78		Page 80
1	you don't mind. It is in the expert bundle, page 956-8.	1	O. And in order to serve this function, that volume.
2	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	2	whatever structure you use, either in the form of
3	MR MOK: Perhaps I can just read it out:	3	a bulkhead or in the form of a box, needs to be kept
4	"In all cases stern tubes shall be enclosed in	4	within a certain size so that the water to be contained
5	watertight spaces of moderate volume. The stern gland	5	in that box or compartment should be contained?
6	shall be situated in a watertight shaft tunnel or other	6	A. Correct, yes.
7	watertight space separate from the stern tube	7	Q. And that is why, where you are talking about the
8	compartment and of such volume that, if flooded by	8	protection of the other space from flooding, from this
9	leakage through the stern gland, the margin line will	9	particular area, it's not very helpful to talk about
10	not be submerged."	10	distance from the stern; it is more helpful to talk
11	This particular rule seems to cater for the function	11	about volume, because of the different variety which you
12	or the main function that you just explained to us,	12	may use to serve this function?
13	namely to seal that area where you have the propeller	13	A. Yes, although that distance and volume are related.
14	shaft, to prevent flooding in that area from	14	Q. But the distance is only relevant if you have a bulkhead
15	overspilling to other areas?	15	structure?
16	A. Yes, sir.	16	A. Correct.
17	Q. Also under this rule there are requirements, for	17	Q. And the volume is general, because it applies to all
18	example, as to the volume of this particular space. In	18	structures?
19	one case, in our case, it should be smallest. In the	19	A. If you could adequately put boxes around the areas that
20	case of SOLAS, it should be a space of moderate volume.	20	were seen as a risk, for example the stern glands, the
21	A. Yes. I'm not sure if that defines it very well, but	21	propeller shafts and the rudders, then that could be
22	Q. It doesn't. But the point I'm seeking to make here is	22	done locally, and you may be able to put the aft peak
23	that there is a specific rule concerning this particular	23	bulkhead further forward.
1 0 4	function and even for this particular function that is	24	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
24	renetion, and even for this particular renetion, that is	27	Q. This one of the two vessels that you just explained to us

	Page 81		Page 83
1	recall correctly, there is a structure surrounding the	1	screw and would have the propeller coming in on
2	rudder on the one hand and also another structure	2	a propeller shaft coming in on the centreline, through
3	surrounding the propeller tube or the stern tube, on the	3	a gland into an aft peak compartment and then straight
4	other hand? Is that	4	to the engine. There would be no long shaft tunnel
5	A I wonder which example you're referring to Mr Mok?	5	L can't honestly remember the last time I saw a shaft
6	THE CHAIRMAN. You were describing a skeg were you not for	6	tunnel And the volume the minimised volume would be
7	the passenger vessel?	7	formed by the aft neak
8	A But the skeg has no volume. The skeg is just a plate	8	So I think one has to read both of these
9	an aluminium plate hanging below the boat. Two	0	subparagraphs together to understand the intent of the
10	actually	10	aft neak bulkhead
11	THE CHAIRMAN. Protecting the propellers and the rudders?	11	O In the case of Lamma IV, where do we find the area where
12	A Protecting the propeller supporting the rudders. It	11	Q. In the case of Lamma IV, where do we find the area where the propellor shaft populations the bull in which
12	A. Floteching the propener, supporting the fudders. It	12	appropriate shart penetrates the nun, in which
13	MD MOK. I think it is the Austel 25 Liveshoard	13	A It comparing the engine norm. Mr Mely
14	MR MOK: 1 unink it is the Austal 55 Liveaboard.	14	A. It comes into the engine room, wir Mok.
15	A. Tes, the one on the screen.	15	Q. Yes. So it is a different compartment than where the
10	Q. Yes. It's the third drawing from the top, where you	10	rudder 18 located ?
1/	seem to see two structures surrounding on one nand the	1/	A. I have not looked at the drawing specifically closely,
18	propeller and the other one, the shaft; is that right?	18	but I did note in passing that there is a tube which
19	A. These are not volumes; these are the triangular	19	runs down through the bottom of the vessel, and the tube
20	piece, I tried to explain earlier on, that is protecting	20	contains the propeller shaft. On the outboard side of
21	the shaft and supporting the rudder is just a plate.	21	that there is a stern gland, and on the inboard side of
22	Quite a thick plate, but it has no volume.	22	that there is also a stern gland, or equivalent. So
23	I also notice, Mr Mok, that on frame 25 it does	23	there are two watertight glands, I believe, without
24	actually say "WTB" for the bulkhead, watertight	24	looking at the drawing in detail.
25	bulkhead.	25	Q. Can we look at the General Arrangement plan.
	Page 82		Page 84
1	Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery.	1	A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which
1 2	Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7	1 2	A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.
1 2 3	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery.</li> <li>But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going</li> </ul>	1 2 3	<ul><li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li><li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li></ul>
1 2 3 4	Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant	1 2 3 4	<ul><li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li><li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li><li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li></ul>
1 2 3 4 5	Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also	1 2 3 4 5	<ul><li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li><li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li><li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li><li>Q. Yes.</li></ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6	Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here	1 2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li><li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li><li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li><li>Q. Yes.</li><li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is</li></ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox,</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now,</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now,</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or requirement that this particular bulkhead should be</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide a watertight seal. You can probably see the words just</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or requirement that this particular bulkhead should be located at a particular distance from the stern; the</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide a watertight seal. You can probably see the words just to the right of the cursor "stuffing box", which is</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or requirement that this particular bulkhead should be located at a particular distance from the stern; the matter being dealt with specifically, so far as the</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide a watertight seal. You can probably see the words just to the right of the cursor "stuffing box", which is a terminology used by marine designers. It's a way of</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or requirement that this particular bulkhead should be located at a particular distance from the stern; the matter being dealt with specifically, so far as the protection of the propeller is concerned, is dealt with</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide a watertight seal. You can probably see the words just to the right of the cursor "stuffing box", which is a terminology used by marine designers. It's a way of tightening up the seal.</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or requirement that this particular bulkhead should be located at a particular distance from the stern; the matter being dealt with specifically, so far as the protection of the propeller is concerned, is dealt with by paragraph 5?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide a watertight seal. You can probably see the words just to the right of the cursor "stuffing box", which is a terminology used by marine designers. It's a way of tightening up the seal. The stern tube then runs aft to the left of the</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or requirement that this particular bulkhead should be located at a particular distance from the stern; the matter being dealt with specifically, so far as the protection of the propeller is concerned, is dealt with by paragraph 5?</li> <li>A. I don't necessarily agree with you, Mr Mok, because</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide a watertight seal. You can probably see the words just to the right of the cursor "stuffing box", which is a terminology used by marine designers. It's a way of tightening up the seal.</li> <li>The stern tube then runs aft to the left of the picture, and you can see the words "stern tube", and is</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or requirement that this particular bulkhead should be located at a particular distance from the stern; the matter being dealt with specifically, so far as the protection of the propeller is concerned, is dealt with by paragraph 5?</li> <li>A. I don't necessarily agree with you, Mr Mok, because subparagraph (5) is somewhat archaic. Most modern</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide a watertight seal. You can probably see the words just to the right of the cursor "stuffing box", which is a terminology used by marine designers. It's a way of tightening up the seal.</li> <li>The stern tube then runs aft to the left of the picture, and you can see the words "stern tube", and is connected to the bottom of the boat by some substantial</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you. Maybe that solves a mystery. But I suggest, Doctor, that even though regulation 7 or the SOLAS rules are applicable to ocean-going vessels, reference to those rules are still relevant because in addition to paragraph 5, there is also paragraph 4 I'm referring to regulation 7 here which does specifically refer to the watertight after peak bulkhead?</li> <li>A. I agree. I think regulation 7 is applicable and would be used for guidance to the surveyors.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And would it be correct to say that the matter being specifically catered for, particularly the watertight issue relating to the propeller, is dealt with specifically in paragraph 5? In paragraph 4, where it talks about the after peak bulkhead, it is not necessarily setting down a rule or requirement that this particular bulkhead should be located at a particular distance from the stern; the matter being dealt with specifically, so far as the protection of the propeller is concerned, is dealt with by paragraph 5?</li> <li>A. I don't necessarily agree with you, Mr Mok, because subparagraph (5) is somewhat archaic. Most modern ships, the great majority of ships, for example, coming</li> </ul>	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	<ul> <li>A. There is a drawing of the stern tube somewhere, which I'm sure we can find.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Can we look at that.</li> <li>A. Marine bundle 2, drawing 229.</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. On the top you can probably make out where the vessel is by the location of the bulkheads. The engine is shown dotted on the right-hand side. The line from the engine going towards the left goes through a gearbox, presumably, and then through where the cursor is now, there will be a bearing to support the shaft, which is rotating, of course. And then we come to a bit further left, please. This is the end of the propeller tube. Now, the tube, which is where the cursor is now, passes through the bottom of the vessel and contains, to the right of where the cursor is now, a means to provide a watertight seal. You can probably see the words just to the right of the cursor "stuffing box", which is a terminology used by marine designers. It's a way of tightening up the seal.</li> <li>The stern tube then runs aft to the left of the picture, and you can see the words "stern tube", and is connected to the bottom of the boat by some substantial structure which ends the stern tube. There is then</li> </ul>

	Page 85		Page 87
1	where the cursor is.	1	function that you just described earlier; that is, to
2	If we now move slightly to the left, that is the	2	protect the other compartments from the flooding that
3	shaft with no more stern tube. This is an open rotating	3	goes into the aft peak compartment?
4	shaft, which to the left is then supported by another	4	A. I understand what you're saying.
5	bearing and eventually holding the propeller.	5	Q. Yes. Do you agree that has quite a different function?
6	All of what you see to the left of what is frame 3	6	A. It's quite a different function. It's a hypothesis.
7	is rotating in open water, apart from the support at	7	Q. Yes. And you do fairly use the word "speculate" on
8	about frame 1.5 or frame 1.	8	line 8.
9	So the feature you've asked about is the stern tube	9	A. I do.
10	that runs from frame 3 to frame 5 on this particular	10	Q. Yes. But you're not aware of any rules or materials to
11	drawing, and you can see the risk is if the shaft leaks	11	show that the drafter of instruction 12(iv) that is,
12	around the area called the stuffing box, it will leak	12	in the Blue Book would have had this particular
13	into the engine room, in this particular case.	13	scenario in mind, right? There is no
14	Details are given just below the screen. These are	14	A. I have no knowledge of that, no.
15	details of the seals and the bearings.	15	O. May I suggest further that it is in fact unlikely that
16	Q. Thank you, Doctor. I think this makes the position very	16	this drafter had this particular scenario in mind
17	clear.	17	because if he had in mind the purpose of preventing the
18	With that, can I invite you to one comment in your	18	vessel from sinking, he would have made it plain and
19	evidence. It is Day 26, page 6. Maybe we can start at	19	beyond doubt that the after peak bulkhead referred to in
20	line 25 of page 6. There you said:	20	instruction 12(iv) must be watertight; right? Do you
21	"One has to ask why is that requirement there."	21	agree with that? If the important function that he had
22	That's a reference to the peak bulkhead at both	22	in mind is to prevent the vessel from sinking by
23	ends.	23	providing sufficient buoyancy, then he would have made
24	"It's perhaps not obvious, but I doubt it's there	24	it clear beyond any doubt that the aft peak bulkhead
25	for watertight subdivision or floodable length reasons	25	must be watertight.
	Page 86		Page 88
1	because there are already detailed requirements for	1	Can we look at that rule again.
2	that.	2	Do you see what I mean?
3	Question: Yes.	3	A. I understand what you mean, Mr Mok. I just have
4	Answer: So it's there for some other purpose.	4	difficulty in expressing
5	Question: Yes.	5	Q. Page 1769.
6	Answer: I can only speculate as to what that	6	A. I would think it was an alternative scenario, that the
7	purpose is, but I believe one of the possible reasons is	7	person who drafted that legislation, and this is pure
8	because there are other flooding scenarios, such as, for	8	speculation, of course, was aware of the importance of
9	example, what happened with Lamma IV where the engine	9	the paragraphs in SOLAS for the need for a peak
10	room and the tank room were flooded, and if that	10	bulkhead, and therefore merely copied that across rather
11	happened the vessel was going to sink, because there was	11	than went into the detail you're suggesting as to why it
12	no buoyancy in the after part of the vessel at all. So	12	was necessary.
13	in that case, the aft peak would provide some buoyancy	13	Q. Right. If we can look at page 1769 of bundle 8 again,
14	at the after end, and indeed calculations show that it	14	at regulation 12 of the Blue Book. What I am drawing
15	would have survived in that condition.	15	attention to is references to watertight bulkheads in
16	So I think whoever wrote the original versions of	16	subparagraph (i), subparagraph (ii)
17	SOLAS were aware that there were other requirements for	17	subparagraph (iii)
18	buoyancy at the after end other than could be calculated	18	A. Could I ask you to hang on a second, Mr Mok.
19	directly with the floodable length calculations."	19	Q. I'm sorry.
20	A. I recall that, yes.	20	A. Thank you. Marine bundle 8, I think, Mr Mok?
21	Q. The specific scenario here is that there was no flooding	21	Q. Yes. It's actually tab 1 at page 1769.
22	of the after peak compartment, but flooding in the other	22	A. My apologies. Thank you.
23	compartments next to it?	23	Q. It's okay. I'm drawing attention to references to
24	A. Correct.	24	"watertight bulkhead" in subparagraphs (i), (ii) and
25	Q. That is, if I may put it crudely, the opposite of the	25	(iii), and even (v). But there is no particular

	Page 89		Page 91
1	reference to "watertight bulkhead" in subparagraph (iv)	1	A. I'm unable to comment on whether he could or not, but
2	that we are concerned with.	2	I think it is likely or I would not have suggested it.
3	A. Yes, I note that.	3	Q. Right. Well, perhaps you can consider this. If the
4	Q. So what I am suggesting simply is this: that if the	4	preservation of buoyancy to prevent the ship from
5	scenario that you mentioned in your evidence that we	5	sinking was what he had in mind, there would likely have
6	just read out	6	been some requirement as to the calculation of the
7	THE CHAIRMAN: That's the buoyancy point, is it?	7	volume of that compartment, to allow for adequate
8	MR MOK: The buoyancy point, yes. And the buoyancy,	8	buoyancy for that purpose. Do you agree with that?
9	according to this scenario, is to prevent the vessel	9	A. No. I think that would be extremely difficult to do,
10	from sinking in a particular scenario, right, such as	10	because we're talking here about an emergency buoyancy
11	the one encountered by Lamma IV. That is the function	11	somewhere in the vessel. If you flood, in this
12	we are talking about. So my suggestion is, if he did	12	particular example, the tank room and the engine room,
13	have this function in mind when drafting	13	there is no reserve of buoyancy anywhere. However, no
14	instruction 12(iv), he would have made it abundantly	14	matter where you flood on a vessel, if you can have
15	clear that so far as the aft peak bulkhead is concerned,	15	a little bit of buoyancy at the extremities, you've got
16	it must be watertight, in order to provide that	16	a chance of surviving. So I believe that was the
17	buoyancy. But interestingly, this is the only paragraph	17	intention.
18	where the word "watertight" was left out. Do you agree	18	Q. So what you are saying here is a commonsense
19	that	19	proposition; that is, wherever you have some buoyancy,
20	THE CHAIRMAN: well, there are a number of questions you re	20	particularly near the end, it would help the vessel to
21	asking now.	21	A New and heine at the ends of source the memory is the
22	THE CHAIDMAN: So "yes" is going to tall us what which one	22	A. Tes, and being at the ends, of course, the moment is the
23 24	of the questions?	23	greatest so it has the best effect. $\Omega$
2 <del>4</del> 25	MR MOK: Okay	24 25	Q. Also bearing in limit that that particular space,
23	Page 00	23	Page Q2
1	The most in it has not a faile contract in the	1	1::(
1	I he question is, because of the contrast in the	1	limited?
2	dratting, I in suggesting that it is unlikely that the	2	A. Tes, although it is interesting that even on modern
3	buoyancy scenario in mind	3	ships, when I salu it's small, it quickly becomes quite
1	buoyancy scenario, in mind.		large the higher up you go and the higger the yessel is
4	A My opinion is Mr Mok that it has to be read with the	4	large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.
4 5 6	A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long"	4 5 6	large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is. So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above
4 5 6 7	<ul><li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li><li>Q. Yes</li></ul>	4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li> <li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>O Yes And maybe this is the last question I'll ask</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li><li>Q. Yes.</li><li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate</li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li><li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li><li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li><li>Q. Yes.</li><li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads.</li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li><li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li><li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you</li></ul>
4 5 7 8 9	<ul><li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li><li>Q. Yes.</li><li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other</li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li><li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li><li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul><li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li><li>Q. Yes.</li><li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not</li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul><li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li><li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li><li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead,</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul><li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li><li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li><li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul><li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li><li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li><li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul><li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li><li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li><li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li> <li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li> <li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long,</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on the buoyancy scenario. In other words, yes,</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li> <li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long, and we'll reserve it for this afternoon. But let me ask</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on the buoyancy scenario. In other words, yes, a watertight bulkhead will help in terms of the function</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li> <li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long, and we'll reserve it for this afternoon. But let me ask you this: how much more questioning do you have?</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on the buoyancy scenario. In other words, yes, a watertight bulkhead will help in terms of the function that you earlier explained, that is to prevent the</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li> <li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long, and we'll reserve it for this afternoon. But let me ask you this: how much more questioning do you have?</li> <li>MR MOK: Not much at all.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on the buoyancy scenario. In other words, yes, a watertight bulkhead will help in terms of the function that you earlier explained, that is to prevent the overspillage of floodwater from the compartment to the</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is.</li> <li>So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long, and we'll reserve it for this afternoon. But let me ask you this: how much more questioning do you have?</li> <li>MR MOK: Not much at all.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I'm going to ask you to bring it to an end</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on the buoyancy scenario. In other words, yes, a watertight bulkhead will help in terms of the function that you earlier explained, that is to prevent the overspillage of floodwater from the compartment to the other compartment. That I understand. But in terms of</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is. So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long, and we'll reserve it for this afternoon. But let me ask you this: how much more questioning do you have?</li> <li>MR MOK: Not much at all.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I'm going to ask you to bring it to an end quite soon. Dr Armstrong has been giving evidence now</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 22	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on the buoyancy scenario. In other words, yes, a watertight bulkhead will help in terms of the function that you earlier explained, that is to prevent the overspillage of floodwater from the compartment to the other compartment. That I understand. But in terms of the buoyancy scenario or explanation, I'm simply meeting but the last of the buoyancy scenario.</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is. So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long, and we'll reserve it for this afternoon. But let me ask you this: how much more questioning do you have?</li> <li>MR MOK: Not much at all.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I'm going to ask you to bring it to an end quite soon. Dr Armstrong has been giving evidence now for 4.5 days.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on the buoyancy scenario. In other words, yes, a watertight bulkhead will help in terms of the function that you earlier explained, that is to prevent the overspillage of floodwater from the compartment to the other compartment. That I understand. But in terms of the buoyancy scenario or explanation, I'm simply suggesting that the buoyancy explanation is unlikely to be the an explanation is unlikely to</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is. So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long, and we'll reserve it for this afternoon. But let me ask you this: how much more questioning do you have?</li> <li>MR MOK: Not much at all.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I'm going to ask you to bring it to an end quite soon. Dr Armstrong has been giving evidence now for 4.5 days.</li> <li>MR MOK: Yes. Thank you for the indication.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	<ul> <li>A. My opinion is, Mr Mok, that it has to be read with the words "launches over 70 feet long".</li> <li>Q. Yes.</li> <li>A. And I can see of no other reason why you would relate the size of the vessel to the need for peak bulkheads. There is no structural reason. I can think of no other reason at all to put a peak bulkhead in that is not watertight. I know of no definition of peak bulkhead, but I just cannot think of any other reason than to have some watertight integrity there, or gastight integrity.</li> <li>Q. Yes, Dr Armstrong, that may be the practice and it may be desirable. At the moment, we're simply focusing on the buoyancy scenario. In other words, yes, a watertight bulkhead will help in terms of the function that you earlier explained, that is to prevent the overspillage of floodwater from the compartment to the other compartment. That I understand. But in terms of the buoyancy scenario or explanation, I'm simply suggesting that the buoyancy explanation is unlikely to be the one scenario that he would have had in mind when drafting this particular rule.</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	<ul> <li>large the higher up you go and the bigger the vessel is. So having said it's small, it's small below the waterline but can be large above.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And maybe this is the last question I'll ask before lunch. In the light of our discussion which was in the context of your evidence, where you said that you could only speculate, may I suggest that perhaps this particular purpose concerning buoyancy is not really served by the instruction 12(iv) but in fact by the general requirement concerning floodable length or the calculation of damage stability, and those requirements are sufficient to cater for the situation of</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I think that question is already too long, and we'll reserve it for this afternoon. But let me ask you this: how much more questioning do you have?</li> <li>MR MOK: Not much at all.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: I'm going to ask you to bring it to an end quite soon. Dr Armstrong has been giving evidence now for 4.5 days.</li> <li>MR MOK: Yes. Thank you for the indication.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: 2.30.</li> <li>(1.00 pm)</li> </ul>

	Page 93		Page 95
1	(The luncheon adjournment)	1	A. It could do, yes,
2	(2.30 pm)	2	O. And so far as this safe size or the safe length of that
3	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Pao?	3	particular compartment, that particular matter is
4	MR PAO: Mr Chairman, over this morning I believe those	4	catered for by the usual calculations of floodable
5	instructing me have produced to the solicitors for the	5	length or damage stability calculation?
6	Commission two ABS certificates, samples, basically,	6	A. I don't think that is always the case, Mr Mok, because
7	from more recent origin: 2012. One of them has it's	7	when you override a regulation and write in something
8	now in, I believe, the W&G bundle starting from page 97.	8	like "one-compartment subdivision", I think you have to
9	There are two forms of that: one is they've got a formal	9	think about what other effects that might have. Which
10	certification on the front of those documents; and then	10	is why I've suggested that having buoyancy at the very
11	the other one, they utilise what the manufacturer of the	11	after end is no bad thing in case of accident.
12	aluminium alloy supplied by the manufacturer and put	12	Q. Well, that may be one side effect of it, but that was
13	their certification at the back of that document.	13	not the intention, if I may suggest, behind
14	On page 98, you will see the dimensions of the	14	instruction 12(iv) of the Blue Book.
15	aluminium alloy, which is 5083, about one-third of the	15	A. 12(iv) being the requirement for peak bulkheads?
16	way down the page. Alloy: 5083. Temper: H116.	16	Q. For bulkheads at both ends.
1/	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	17	A. Bulkheads at both ends. I don't know. I have
18	MR PAO: Then further down, a global specification. The	18	postulated it was put there for that reason.
19	dimensions of it, to layman eyes because 6,000 means	19	Q. Yes. And in relation to the present case, where we find
20	6  mm	20	the bulknead of the art waterfight bulknead at the art
21	0,000 IIIII THE CHAIDMAN: Thank you yery much. We'll come back to thi	21	engine room position, I suggest that this is not in any
22	leter. But thank you and thank Chaoy Lee for providing	22	A I note you have that opinion. I don't agree with it
$\frac{23}{24}$	it for us	23	A. I note you have that opinion. I don't agree with it,
25	MR PAO: Thank you	24	O Thank you
	Page 94	20	Page 96
1	THE CHAIDMAN, M. Mal	1	lust one mere metter in your second supplemental
1	THE CHAIRMAN: MI MOK.		report at page 021 paragraph 18. You said:
23	Maybe first of all L can wrap up our discussion on the	2	"I have never previously seen a shin design in which
1	aft neak bulkhead in this way. Firstly, insofar as		the aft neak bulkhead was located anywhere other than
- 5	an aft peak bulkhead has the function of preventing	5	close to the stern of the vessel "
6	a leakage from the rudder or the propeller area into	6	You're not there talking about any particular
7	other compartments do you agree that in summary from	7	distance or any specific location: this is just
8	our discussion, there is in fact no requirement that	8	a general comment?
9	this aft peak bulkhead must be located at a minimum or	9	A. It's a very general comment, ves.
10	a maximum distance from the stern?	10	O. Thank you. With that, may I also invite you to a couple
11	My reference to "requirement" is a requirement by	11	of references to your diagrams. First of all, the one
12	any rules or regulations.	12	at page 928. This morning we had talked about this
13	THE CHAIRMAN: He's agreed with that already.	13	is the bottom diagram the position in 1996. May
14	MR MOK: Yes. Thank you.	14	I quickly come to the position in 1998 referred to in
15	THE CHAIRMAN: Have you not?	15	your bottom table.
16	A. Yes, I have.	16	A. Yes.
17	MR MOK: Secondly, this function can also be served by other	17	Q. Let's deal with the position where you say "Immersed by
18	means, a structure such as a box or a gland which	18	0.115". That again deals with the position of the tank
19	protects either of	19	room and the steering gear compartment both flooded?
20	THE CHAIRMAN: He's agreed with that as well.	20	A. Correct.
21	MR MOK: Thank you.	21	Q. Yes. And in relation to the word "Satisfactory", what
22	In terms of the distance or the location of the aft	22	you mean is that it is satisfactory in the sense that
23	peak bulkhead, it may depend sometimes on the location	23	the margin line is not immersed?
1/4	of the rudger and the propener shaft, and the relative	24	A. Correct, yes.
25	distance between them	25	And that is against the column where it are "With

	Page 97		Page 99
1	watertight door"?	1	that rule in our regulations. That is again Cap 369AM,
2	A. Correct.	2	tab 11 of the legislation bundle.
3	Q. Would it be correct to say that with that particular	3	THE CHAIRMAN: This is the one for ocean-going vessels only?
4	item, "1.007; Satisfactory", that would not be the case	4	MR MOK: Correct.
5	if you do apply the 0.1L rule?	5	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.
6	A. Which would be the next line down, Mr Mok. It is headed	6	MR MOK: I don't have the page reference here. It is in the
7	"Tank room only".	7	schedule, schedule 1, paragraph 6(6). I will read this
8	Q. No. The 0.1L rule means that whether or not you have or	8	rule, but disregarding the irrelevant words.
9	you do not have a watertight bulkhead, if the distance	9	THE CHAIRMAN: Wait until we have it on the screen, please.
10	of that bulkhead from the end of the ship is less than	10	MR MOK: It's paragraph 6(6), internal page 59. I don't
11	0.1L, then you do disregard that particular bulkhead,	11	know if there's a bundle page number there.
12	regardless of whether or not there is a watertight door.	12	Yes, that's it. At the top. It says:
13	Is that correct?	13	"Minimum space of bulkheads
14	A. But this table is headed "Tank room only". So it is	14	If the distance between two adjacent main transverse
15	only a hole in the tank room of 10 per cent of L, if you	15	bulkheads required by these regulations to be
16	like, but not penetrating a bulkhead.	16	watertight is less than 0.1L only one of
17	Q. I understand what you are talking about, but I think you	17	these bulkheads shall be regarded as forming part of the
18	would agree that whether or not you call it "Tank room	18	subdivision of the ship."
19	only" or whatever, when you calculate floodable length	19	Do you agree that is one representation of the
20	and if you apply the 0.1L rule, you do have to disregard	20	0.1L rule?
21	the bulkhead between the two compartments	21	A. Correct, Mr Mok. But the tank room is longer than this,
22	A. No, Mr Mok.	22	so this does not apply.
23	Q because of the shortness.	23	Q. Let me have a go. Applying this particular rule, if the
24	A. No, I disagree. I'm sorry.	24	distance between two adjacent main transverse
25	Q. You disagree?	25	buikneads and let's take these two to be the stern,
	Page 98		Page 100
1	Page 98 A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the	1	Page 100 or rather the transom on the one side, and also the
1 2	Page 98 A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.	1 2	Page 100 or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on
1 2 3	Page 98 A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L. Q. Right.	1 2 3	Page 100 or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule,
1 2 3 4	Page 98 <ul> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4	Page 100 or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be
1 2 3 4 5	Page 98 A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L. Q. Right. A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.	1 2 3 4 5	Page 100 or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?
1 2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>Page 98</li><li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li><li>Q. Right.</li><li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li><li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of</li></ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 100 or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded? A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>Page 100</li><li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li><li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li></ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman,</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>Page 100</li><li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li><li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li><li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it</li></ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>Page 100</li><li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li><li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li><li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the task particular task.</li></ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres.</li> <li>A. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment tagether?</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yos, but I would word that slightly differently to can.</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room.</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>Can we help you? What are you looking for, Dr Armstrong?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room rather than the other way round. Because</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>Can we help you? What are you looking for, Dr Armstrong?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the General Arrangement.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the General Arrangement. Yes, 4.365, which is</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear compartment.</li> <li>Q. Right. So looking at it from that point of view, then</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the General Arrangement. Yes, 4.365, which is</li> <li>MR SHIEH: 4.375?</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear compartment.</li> <li>Q. Right. So looking at it from that point of view, then where you have a watertight door in 1998. it would still</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel? Can we help you? What are you looking for, Dr Armstrong?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the General Arrangement. Yes, 4.365, which is</li> <li>MR SHIEH: 4.375?</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: We're told it's 3.5 times 1.25, which makes</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear compartment.</li> <li>Q. Right. So looking at it from that point of view, then where you have a watertight door in 1998, it would still be unsatisfactory from that point of view?</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel? Can we help you? What are you looking for, Dr Armstrong?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the General Arrangement. Yes, 4.365, which is</li> <li>MR SHIEH: 4.375?</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: We're told it's 3.5 times 1.25, which makes 4.375.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear compartment.</li> <li>Q. Right. So looking at it from that point of view, then where you have a watertight door in 1998, it would still be unsatisfactory from that point of view?</li> <li>A. Correct. But I believe the table shown on page 928 is</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the General Arrangement. Yes, 4.365, which is</li> <li>MR SHIEH: 4.375?</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: We're told it's 3.5 times 1.25, which makes 4.375.</li> <li>A. Roughly 17 per cent, I make it, sir.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear compartment.</li> <li>Q. Right. So looking at it from that point of view, then where you have a watertight door in 1998, it would still be unsatisfactory from that point of view?</li> <li>A. Correct. But I believe the table shown on page 928 is still correct, because it's seen from the tank room</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the General Arrangement. Yes, 4.365, which is</li> <li>MR SHIEH: 4.375?</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: We're told it's 3.5 times 1.25, which makes 4.375.</li> <li>A. Roughly 17 per cent, I make it, sir.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear compartment.</li> <li>Q. Right. So looking at it from that point of view, then where you have a watertight door in 1998, it would still be unsatisfactory from that point of view?</li> <li>A. Correct. But I believe the table shown on page 928 is still correct, because it's seen from the tank room perspective.</li> </ul>
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Page 98</li> <li>A. Yes. The tank room is considered on its own, and the length of the tank room is more than 10 per cent L.</li> <li>Q. Right.</li> <li>A. Therefore, a hole of 10 per cent L only damages the tank room under single-compartment subdivision.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: What in fact was the tank room in terms of a percentage of the length of the vessel?</li> <li>A. I think it runs from frame 4 to frame 9, Mr Chairman, but I might be wrong.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: It's 3.5 frames, each frame being 1.25 metres. Arithmetically it would be 4.375 metres.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. And what is that as a percentage of the length of the vessel? Can we help you? What are you looking for, Dr Armstrong?</li> <li>A. I have found it, thank you, sir. I was looking for the General Arrangement. Yes, 4.365, which is</li> <li>MR SHIEH: 4.375?</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: We're told it's 3.5 times 1.25, which makes 4.375.</li> <li>A. Roughly 17 per cent, I make it, sir.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Page 100</li> <li>or rather the transom on the one side, and also the bulkhead between the steering gear and the tank room on the other hand, would you agree that applying this rule, what it means is that that particular bulkhead should be disregarded?</li> <li>A. For the purposes of flooding the steering gear compartment, yes, I would, Mr Mok.</li> <li>Q. Yes. And when you apply that particular rule, does it mean that you have to do a calculation on the basis of the tank room and the steering gear compartment together?</li> <li>A. Yes, but I would word that slightly differently to say that you would have to combine the tank room sorry, you'd have to combine the steering gear compartment and the tank room, rather than the other way round. Because it's from the perspective of the steering gear compartment.</li> <li>Q. Right. So looking at it from that point of view, then where you have a watertight door in 1998, it would still be unsatisfactory from that point of view?</li> <li>A. Correct. But I believe the table shown on page 928 is still correct, because it's seen from the tank room perspective, not the steering gear perspective.</li> <li>Q. Yes. But looking at the position overall, which would</li> </ul>

	Page 101		Page 103
1	A. Oh. ves.	1	not?
2	O looking at it from the position of the steering gear	2	A. Correct.
3	compartment, it would still be unsatisfactory?	3	MR MOK: So your opinion, in short, is that where you have
4	A. Correct.	4	the same weight, the floodable length would not change
5	O. And it would be unsatisfactory on that occasion whether	5	regardless of where you put the weight?
6	or not there was a watertight door or not?	6	A. It would change if the ballast was moved longitudinally,
7	A. Correct. Overall.	7	but my understanding was the ballast was only raised.
8	Q. Finally on this line, if we look at the 2005 position,	8	If it was moved further aft, for example, then the
9	I think the discussion we just had now would apply	9	margin line would immerse further because the boat would
10	equally to the position in 2005; correct?	10	be trimming more.
11	A. Yes.	11	Q. So what about the other way, if you move it forward?
12	Q. Here, I have noticed that your calculation is that the	12	A. If the ballast was moved forward, yes, the margin line
13	margin line is submerged by is it 42 mm?	13	would not immerse as much.
14	A. Correct.	14	Q. Right. So would it be possible, where you only have
15	Q. So it hasn't reached the deck, because the margin line	15	a small immersion, say for example of 42 mm, for this
16	is 76 mm?	16	ballast to be placed, say, in other parts of the ship in
17	A. Correct, yes.	17	order to correct the position so that the margin line
18	Q. On that scenario, the vessel would not sink, put simply?	18	would not be immersed? Is it possible
19	A. I can't say that, Mr Mok. It fails the criteria, and	19	A. It would be possible to do that.
20	the criteria is a limiting criteria, and anything above	20	Q. Right. My final question on this line is this. Even if
21	that, the ship may sink due to waves or other action.	21	any of these measures are adopted, for example adding
22	Q. If it may be if one looks at it just on the basis of	22	buoyancy or perhaps the best example would be to move
23	these figures, it doesn't seem that there is an inherent	23	the ballast to a different position, that measure, even
24	overwhelming of the margin line to such an extent that	24	if taken, would not have prevented Lamma IV from sinking
25	that itself would make the boat sink.	25	in the present case, because of the flooding also of the
	Page 102		Page 104
1	A. I wouldn't want to be on board, Mr Mok, I'm sorry.	1	engine room?
2	THE CHAIRMAN: It wouldn't be allowed to go to sea, would	2	A. I can't say that for sure, Mr Mok, because if one looks
3	it, Dr Armstrong?	3	at page 929, the next page of the same document, where
4	A. No, it would not, sir.	4	we have "Engine room and tank room flooded", but with
5	MR MOK: You told us earlier that that position that is,	5	some additional buoyancy at the after end, in this case
6	the immersion of 42 mm may be corrected by certain	6	I've said that the steering gear compartment is intact
7	adjustments, for example by reducing the ballasts or	7	because there is a watertight door, and the vessel
8	adding buoyancy boxes at the end.	8	remains with the margin line above the water. So it's
9	A. Yes.	9	not immersed. So the answer to your question depends on
10	Q. Would another way be to, say, adjust the position of the	10	how much buoyancy you put in those buoyancy boxes.
11	ballast, for example higher or lower or in a different	11	Q. Doctor, I think we are at cross-purposes. I'm not
12	position?	12	asking it on the basis of whether or not we need to put
13	A. It would make no difference to the floodable length at	13	additional measures such as a watertight door. All I'm
14	all. It would only affect the GM value. And this is	14	saying is that leaving that access opening open, as it
15	a floodable length calculation, not a damage stability	15	were, but simply moving the ballast to a position where
16	one.	16	the margin line would not immerse
17	Q. So, for example, the difference between 1998 and 2005,	17	A. Sorry, I thought you were talking about
18	one is immersed by 0.115, the other one is 0.042, even	18	Q that measure would not have prevented the vessel from
19	though the ballast is simply raised?	19	sinking?
20	A. It was not because of the ballast being raised, Mr Mok.	20	A. No, correct. Moving the ballast would not have done
21	It was because the boat miraculously reduced in weight	21	that.
22	tor some unknown reason.	22	Q. The only small subject that I wish to take up with you
23	Q. Some error?	23	is this. I believe that you said that in terms of
24	A. I don't know.	24	lifebuoy, usually it is or should not be shared by two
25	THE CHAIRMAN: It was a 3-tonne difference in weight, was in	25	persons. I'm just simply asked you for your experience,

	Page 105		Page 107
1	that there may be jurisdictions or places where	1	so far as lifebuoys are concerned, that they can be
2	a lifebuoy is contemplated to be shared by two persons;	2	provided to support two persons?
3	is that correct?	3	A. I accept that, Mr Mok. May I draw your attention,
4	A. Thank you for that comment. You may be right. I may be	4	though, to the fact that the latter document, for
5	unaware of that, yes.	5	example, from the Northern Territories, is for class 2E,
6	Q. Just maybe to jog your memory, I have over the lunch	6	which means a vessel operating on a lake or on a river,
7	break included two references.	7	where quite often the passengers can walk ashore.
8	Mr Chairman, this will be my last reference.	8	Q. Yes.
9	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	9	A. It's not necessarily it's certainly not ocean-going.
10	(Handed).	10	It's smooth waters.
11	MR MOK: I have to admit that these are somewhat random, but	11	Q. Thank you for that qualification.
12	there are two documents here. One is issued by the	12	COMMISSIONER TANG: Can I ask, what do you mean by
13	Queensland Government, and the other one is by the	13	"non-passenger vessels", here? Class 2E non-passenger?
14	Northern Territory Government. No doubt you are	14	A. A passenger vessel
15	familiar with both of them.	15	COMMISSIONER TANG: "Non-passenger", that means it is not
16	A. I'm aware of both of them.	16	licensed to carry passengers?
17	Q. In relation to the Queensland Government document, can	17	A. Mr Commissioner, it means a vessel carrying less than
18	we just look at the first page where it refers to the	18	12 passengers.
19	lifebuoy. That is the first box. You see on the	19	COMMISSIONER TANG: I see.
20	right-hand side of the first box it says:	20	A. The definition of a passenger-carrying vessel is one
21	"Each lifebuoy is expected to provide support for	21	carrying more than 12 passengers.
22	two people."	22	COMMISSIONER TANG: Thank you. So it doesn't really apply
23	That, of course, is in relation to this particular	23	to our case here?
24	type of vessel, 25 metres or longer. Do you see that?	24	A. This is true. It's not a passenger vessel. Thank you.
25	A. Yes.	25	COMMISSIONER TANG: Thank you.
	Page 106		Page 108
1	Q. Over the page, it's for another type of vessel, between	1	MR MOK: Mr Chairman, I have finished my questions.
2	15 metres and less than 25. I think the same reference	2	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.
3	is there to lifebuoy; right? And then also over the	3	Again, Dr Armstrong, the provision for life jackets
4	page, in relation to less than 15 metres in length, each	4	is one for each person, is it not?
5	lifebuoy, again, is to provide support for two people.	5	A. Generally it is, yes, sir.
6	In relation to the next document, Northern	6	THE CHAIRMAN: I'm looking at page 4071:
7	Territory, there's only one reference. Over the page on	7	"One personal flotation device (coastal or
8	page 2, first	8	SOLAS) for each person."
9	THE CHAIRMAN: Just before you move on, since we're looking	9	Thank you, Mr Mok.
10	at this. That's only one aspect of what Dr Armstrong	10	Mr Yeung, do you have an application?
11	spoke about, is it not? The other aspect is under the	11	MR YEUNG: Yes, Mr Chairman. May I have leave to ask two
12	heading "Life jackets":	12	questions arising from the answers given by Dr Armstrong
13	"Coastal life jacket for 100 per cent of allowable	13	yesterday. Firstly, the question asked by my learned
14	crew and any other people on board."	14	friend Mr Grossman on the relationship of the various
15	MR MOK: Yes.	15	persons involved in the survey; and secondly, a question
16	THE CHAIRMAN: That's the other factor Dr Armstrong	16	asked by my learned friend Mr Mok on how a surveyor
17	mentioned. Lifebuoys were for people in the water to be	17	would inspect the plates?
18	thrown to. Life jackets for every person on board.	18	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Please do.
19	MR MOK: Mr Chairman, I'm simply addressing the point of	19	MR YEUNG: Thank you.
20	THE CHAIRMAN: Well, I'm addressing the other one.	20	Examination by MR YEUNG
21	MR MOK: Yes, of course.	21	MR YEUNG: May I have the transcript from Day 27, yesterday,
22	If you look at the second document over the page, on	22	page 22.
23	page 2, it is stated on the first small line:	23	Dr Armstrong, against line 4 there you were asked by
24	"It is assumed a lifebuoy will support two persons."	24	my learned friend Mr Grossman who asked you to put
25	Do you agree, Dr Armstrong, that it is not unusual,	25	yourself in the position of a surveyor, and then further

27 (Pages 105 to 108)

	Page 109		Page 111
1	down, line 18, he asked a specific question about the	1	Against line 13:
2	thickness of the hull. Further down, against line 22,	2	"If you go over the page to 4050 and look at the
3	is your answer:	3	table before we look at the table, you see there is
4	"There seems to have been some understanding between	4	a paragraph 401."
5	Mardep and CCS that I don't fully understand, as to what	5	I don't think I need to show you 401 because the
6	they accepted and what they did not accept. But my	6	whole of 401 was cited against line 17 or line 18.
7	understanding of what I've read is that Mardep would	7	"It states:
8	accept survey of the structure and would not therefore	8	The surveyor does not inspect dimensions or surface
9	check it again."	9	condition of each single plate, section, et cetera. It
10	This was your answer given yesterday.	10	is the aluminium producer's responsibility that the
11	A. (Witness nods).	11	requirements for dimensional tolerances are satisfied."
12	Q. Now may I have the transcript from Day 17, page 125.	12	So this is the passage referred to you under the DNV
13	Dr Armstrong, this is part of the testimony given by	13	Rules, paragraph 401.
14	Mr Fung Wai-man, who is a senior ship inspector, on	14	My question is, is this the general practice adopted
15	Day 17. At page 125, line 16, this is the question	15	by other societies as well, as far as surveyors
16	asked, I believe, by my learned friend Mr Beresford:	16	inspecting the plates are concerned?
17	"So far as item 8 is concerned"	17	A. I do not know for certain that that is the case for all
18	Pausing here, I need to put up another document,	18	class societies, but my understanding was with
19	sorry, and that would be marine bundle 2, page 265.	19	Germanischer Lloyd and Det Norske Veritas, that they
20	This is the document referred to in the testimony of	20	approved processes and took spot samples. They did not
21	Mr Fung on Day 17. Item 8 can be seen on the screen.	21	necessarily inspect every single plate.
22	It's concerned about "Hull Construction Survey (X-Ray	22	Q. I believe DNV as well as CCS are both members of the
23	Examination) and at the right-most column you can see	23	International Association of Classification Societies;
24	"HKMD (X-Ray Examination)". So this is the item	24	is that correct?
25	referred to in the testimony on Day 17.	25	A. IACS, yes.
	Page 110		Page 112
1	The question again:	1	Q. Thank you. So it would be proper and acceptable if CCS
2	"So far as item 8 is concerned, was there a division	2	are to follow the practice as adopted by DNV?
3	of labour undertaken on the one hand by the Society, and	3	A. I would think so, yes, sir.
4	by the Marine Department on the other hand?	4	MR YEUNG: May I have a moment, Mr Chairman.
5	Answer: You can understand it that way.	5	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.
6	Question: So can you tell us precisely what was the	6	MR YEUNG: I'm advised by those instructing me that the
7	division of labour; which organisation undertook which	7	reference I quoted was actually wrong. The actual
8	part of the responsibilities?	8	passage should be on page 70, lines 15 to 22. I'm using
9	Answer: This Chinese Classification Society [that	9	the draft that was from yesterday. My apologies. But
10	is CCS] was mainly responsible for the welding and the	10	I think the point is made.
11	x-ray examination on the weiding; and the examination on		THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, very well.
12	With this maybe it can assist you to better	12	MR YEUNG: I have no further questions, Mr Chairman.
13	while this, maybe it can assist you to better	13	ITE CHAIRWAN: Thank you.
14	nortion just montioned	14	Further exemination by MD SHIEH
15	A Thank you very much	15	MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, I would like to first of all
17	$\Omega$ . So it is clear from this answer that the only area of	17	explore the question about the batteries. To start
18	responsibility for CCS is for the welding and the x-ray	18	with vesterday you were asked the question whether or
19	examination on the welding?	19	not if the batteries were submerged that would result
20	A. I had forgotten that. Thank you very much	20	in there being no power supply to the payigation lights
21	O. If I may move on to my second question.	21	I believe your answer was that you were not expert
22	Can I have the transcript from Day 27. that is	22	enough to answer that question.
23	yesterday, page 71, line 8. Dr Armstrong, you were	23	A. I did say that, yes, sir.
24	referred by my learned friend Mr Mok who was showing you	24	Q. Are you suggesting that there could be factors affecting
25	the DNV Rules yesterday.	25	whether or not in such a scenario, where the batteries,

	Dece 112		Dage 115
	Page 115		Page 115
1	whatever types they are, are submerged, the navigation	1	ship are two boxes. These boxes are irrelevant to what
2	light power may or may not be disrupted, depending on	2	I would like to talk about. They're just in the lower
3	circumstances?	3	right side. If you can scroll down a little. Thank
4	A. I suspected that and that is why I felt unable to answer	4	you.
5	at that time, because I'm not sure how batteries would	5	Sorry, if you can go back to the picture above.
6	survive when immersed in seawater.	6	Thank you. Just there.
7	Q. So the reason why you say you are not expert enough is	7	The box in the foreground on the right-hand side
8	because you are not familiar with the behaviour of	8	looks intact, but the one behind it has lost its door.
9	batteries when submerged in seawater?	9	The door is on the ground below it, if I can use the
10	A. When submersed in seawater. However, Mr Shieh, I have	10	word "ground". Underneath that door is what I believe
11	discovered something different overnight	11	to be one of the battery boxes. There is a lot of mud
12	Q. Which is?	12	involved.
13	A which I think is relevant.	13	If you can now picture that and scroll up to the
14	Q. Yes.	14	next picture, 514.
15	A. I was asked by the Chairman to address some electrical	15	This is a similar picture. You can see the water
16	issues and during that investigation	16	tanks lying in the background, but in the foreground on
17	Q. I was about to ask that, but obviously you're in a much	17	the right is a better picture of the two boxes which
18	better position to actually tell us your discovery.	18	I believe are the battery boxes lying on the ground, on
19	A. By all means I'll follow your lead on these questions.	19	the deck in the engine room.
20	Q. Go ahead.	20	Q. They're on the port side, are they?
21	A. During this investigation, I discovered some things that	21	A. They're on the port side. And I think they're the
22	made me suspect that the batteries probably did provide	22	battery boxes, as much as anything because of the colour
23	power for some period of time. I wanted to bring this	23	and size of the cables contained within those boxes.
24	to your attention.	24	I'm not 100 per cent sure that is what they are, but I'm
25	Q. Yes.	25	99 per cent sure. The fact that there appears to be
	Page 114		Page 116
1	A. In particular, can I bring to your attention marine	1	a rubber seal lying along the top around the periphery
2	bundle 2, drawing 255. This is a drawing of the	2	also suggests that was a gastight container. So I began
3	electrical layout of the vessel. I just want to bring	3	to believe it might be possible that these would
4	to your attention note 9. It's on the right-hand side.	4	continue to operate, assuming they weren't hit by Sea
5	It's quite hard to read. I might read it for you:	5	Smooth when it came in, and from what I can judge, they
6	"Batteries housed in GRP gastight box and to be	6	were clear of that. Of course they're somewhat damaged
7	vented to open deck with adequate coaming."	7	now, but I think that was as a result of the sinking.
8	I mentioned I'd seen the batteries and they were	8	Mr Chairman, I also have a picture of the
9	certainly not in a gastight box when I inspected the	9	switchboard for the navigation lights taken in the
10	vessel, owing to the result of the collision. But here	10	wheelhouse.
11	we have a suggestion they were in a gastight box, vented	11	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
12	to the open deck, which would suggest to me, Mr Shieh,	12	A. I note that maybe I could touch on that subject now.
13	that they would have continued to provide power for some	13	I notice that in one of the pictures the circuit-breaker
14	time until the water was able to penetrate down the	14	has tripped for the navigation lights, and I do not know
15	vent, or alternatively to breach the gastight box in	15	when that happened, of course. It may have happened
16	some way due to items falling down or otherwise reducing	16	after the vessel was brought ashore, for all I know.
17	the container, the box, to a non-watertight state.	17	But the fact that the circuit-breaker shows red in the
18	Lean show you a reference to a photograph of the	18	photograph indicates to me that there was power to
10	I can show you a reference to a photograph of the	10	
19	batteries if that is of use.	19	a navigation light at some stage when there was
19 20	batteries if that is of use. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do.	19 20	a navigation light at some stage when there was a short-circuit. That could feasibly be a navigation
19 20 21	batteries if that is of use. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. MR SHIEH: Yes, please.	19 20 21	a navigation light at some stage when there was a short-circuit. That could feasibly be a navigation light breaking; I do not know. But I'd just like to
19 20 21 22	<ul><li>The chain show you a reference to a photograph of the batteries if that is of use.</li><li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do.</li><li>MR SHIEH: Yes, please.</li><li>A. I think the relevant ones are police album IX,</li></ul>	19 20 21 22	a navigation light at some stage when there was a short-circuit. That could feasibly be a navigation light breaking; I do not know. But I'd just like to bring it to you attention. That photograph can be seen
19 20 21 22 23	<ul><li>The chain show you a reference to a photograph of the batteries if that is of use.</li><li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do.</li><li>MR SHIEH: Yes, please.</li><li>A. I think the relevant ones are police album IX, picture 515. This is somewhat by way of an introductory</li></ul>	19 20 21 22 23	a navigation light at some stage when there was a short-circuit. That could feasibly be a navigation light breaking; I do not know. But I'd just like to bring it to you attention. That photograph can be seen at marine bundle 1, I think it is, page 146.
19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul><li>an show you a reference to a photograph of the batteries if that is of use.</li><li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do.</li><li>MR SHIEH: Yes, please.</li><li>A. I think the relevant ones are police album IX, picture 515. This is somewhat by way of an introductory photograph, because it will lead to the next one. Thank</li></ul>	19 20 21 22 23 24	a navigation light at some stage when there was a short-circuit. That could feasibly be a navigation light breaking; I do not know. But I'd just like to bring it to you attention. That photograph can be seen at marine bundle 1, I think it is, page 146. I'm sorry, could you scroll down. One more. Thank

	Page 117		Page 119
1	The lower black panel	1	use GRP.
2	THE CHAIRMAN: Of page 147?	2	O. But steel or GRP, it would have afforded some degree of
3	A. Of page 147 is the 24-volt main switchboard.	3	protection?
4	According to the drawings and according to my eyes	4	A. Yes, I believe so. And I think GRP is a better
5	peering through the poor focus, the second	5	material.
6	circuit-breaker from the left says "nav lights"	6	Q. Thank you. Could we now turn back to look at some of
7	underneath. You can probably see there is a colour red.	7	the drawings. Could we look at police bundle P(II),
8	The colour red indicates to me that that circuit-breaker	8	page 4966-10.
9	has tripped. I thought it was interesting that that had	9	THE CHAIRMAN: What are we looking at?
10	tripped, although, as I say, I do not know when it	10	MR SHIEH: An electrical wiring drawing.
11	tripped.	11	THE CHAIRMAN: For which vessel?
12	MR SHIEH: And that is the circuit-breaker for?	12	MR SHIEH: Lamma IV.
13	A. For the navigation lights.	13	THE CHAIRMAN: Doesn't it say "catamaran" at the bottom
14	Q. How would you interpret that, Dr Armstrong?	14	right?
15	A. Well, as I say, Mr Shieh, I don't know when it happened.	15	MR SHIEH: I might have actually made a mistake. It must be
16	But if it happened before the vessel was recovered, then	16	a mistaken citation. Could I return to that later.
17	I would interpret it clearly it can only trip when	17	Mr Beresford is trying to look up the reference I want,
18	there is power to something that short-circuits. So	18	but whilst he's doing so, perhaps I'll move on to some
19	a possibility is when a light broke, for example, and	19	other areas.
20	the seawater then allowed it to arc across the contacts.	20	On the subject of seats, you made a comparison with
21	That would create	21	the way in which seats were mounted on the Sea Smooth.
22	Q. A surge of electrical current?	22	In particular you mentioned this concept of tracks on
23	A. It would create a sufficiently large electrical current	23	which seats are mounted.
24	to trip the circuit-breaker, which is rated at 1 amp,	24	A. Yes, sir.
25	I think. I am not an expert in electrical matters.	25	Q. Just to visualise what the tracks look like, I was just
	Page 118		Page 120
1	I know a dangerous amount. I know enough to be able to	1	seeing whether you could help us. Police album II,
2	design circuits, but I would take advice.	2	page 108. Can you see the tracks from this photograph?
3	Q. Thank you, Dr Armstrong.	5	A. On the left-hand side of the picture, under the seats,
4	when you started on your explanation as to your	4	between the people's feet. I did not get down on my
5	an electrical wiring drawing. In fact I was going to	5	nations and knees and inspect it, but I believe that is
7	show you another drawing with an entry which may		a track for seals. O Could we look at page 106. It may be clearer. On the
8	notentially be relevant. Can you look at marine	8	left_hand side_are those also tracks?
9	bundle 2 page 172. In the box on the top right-hand	9	$\Delta = V_{PS}$
10	corner note 7	10	$\Omega$ How about page 95?
11	THE CHAIRMAN: This is the General Arrangement?	11	A. Indeed. That's a good illustration.
12	MR SHIEH: This is the General Arrangement. Mr Chairman.	12	O. How would these tracks have worked? How would the
13	Note 7:	13	mounting process have worked?
14	"If batteries fitted in engine room, steel batteries	14	A. I don't know on Sea Smooth how it was done. I did not
15	locker with effective air pipe extend above deck to be	15	inspect that. But normally they would be attached to
16	provided."	16	the deck in some adequate way, bearing in mind this
17	A. Yes, sir.	17	vessel may have been seen as a high-speed craft.
18	Q. Would it be consistent with what you have seen?	18	Q. Thank you.
19	A. Could I refer you to marine bundle 2, page 275.	19	THE CHAIRMAN: And the advantage of using a track is that
20	Q. Yes.	20	you can secure the track where you wish to do so, and
21	A. I noticed this letter late last night. This is	21	then position the seats along the track as is required
22	an application from Cheoy Lee to the Marine Department	22	in the design, without having to secure the seat at that
23	to fit the batteries in GRP boxes. Whilst I could not	23	place?
24	find a reply to this, there is an implicit reply in the	24	A. Exactly, sir, yes.
25	note on the approved electrical drawing, that they can	25	MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, I have now located the could

	Page 121		Page 123
1	Liust continue on the question of seats. Yesterday you	1	THE CHAIRMAN: Are we moving to another subject?
2	were shown an IMO set of guidelines or an IMO code on	2	MR SHIEH: Yes, we are
3	seats and the force that would be required to detach	3	THE CHAIRMAN: When you say "emergency cabin light", did
4	seats. Could Lask you to look at the Reed Smith	4	that in any way operate to keep the navigation lights
5	Richards Butler bundle, page 1014.	5	lit?
6	I'm sorry. I seem to be getting all the wrong	6	A. As far as I can ascertain, sir, no, it did not. May
7	references. I'll come back to that.	7	I refer to the next particular drawing and illustrate
8	I have now located the electrical wiring diagram,	8	that?
9	and it is in marine bundle 2, page 317.	9	THE CHAIRMAN: Please.
10	This is a drawing which I think my learned friend	10	A. The next drawing down, in fact, page 256. Maybe I could
11	Mr Richard Zimmern took you through. Do you remember	11	ask you to go down to page 257 first.
12	that?	12	Very simply put, we can see here up the middle of
13	A. I do, sir, yes.	13	the page seven little boxes and they are in fact
14	Q. Particularly the bottom drawing, the one at the bottom.	14	representing the batteries. If you can put a cursor
15	A. Mr Shieh, there may be a better copy of this drawing.	15	just that's it. The lower one is irrelevant because
16	Marine bundle 2, I think it's item 257. It is the same	16	that's the starter battery for the genset. Above that
17	drawing but with less black on it, from memory.	17	there's the starter batteries for the starboard engine,
18	Q. Thank you. Because I think the evidence referred to	18	and then the ones for the port engine, and then above
19	this page, but obviously 257	19	that, the ones for the emergency source of power.
20	A. It may be page 256 for the particular one, or page 255.	20	If you take the lines off to the right
21	Thank you.	21	THE CHAIRMAN: From the top ones?
22	Q. The bottom drawing, we can see the two Caterpillars.	22	A. From the top one. On the right-hand side, if you can
23	Those are the engines; correct?	23	scroll up a little bit, that provides power to the
24	A. Correct, the propulsion engines.	24	24-volt switchboard, the left-hand part of which is
25	Q. The two batteries that we saw in the photograph just now	25	actually in the engine room but the right-hand part of
	Page 122		Page 124
1	are the two batteries at the top of the drawing, the	1	which is in the wheelhouse, and I will show you
2	port side?	2	a photograph of where that is located.
3	A. Correct.	3	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.
4	Q. One having its cover fallen off onto what you call the	4	A. So on the right-hand side, those are all
5	floor or the ground?	5	24-volt-supplied pieces of equipment in the wheelhouse,
6	A. Yes.	6	for example the wipers, the radars, the VHF. And the
7	Q. And that one would be what you think housed the back-up	7	top line goes off to the navigation light distribution
8	battery?	8	board. You might be able to see the top line says "to
9	A. The door was off some other piece of equipment. I was	9	nav light dist board".
10	just using that to identify where the batteries were.	10	THE CHAIRMAN: Distribution?
11	THE CHAIRMAN: The door fell off the box which was on the	11	A. Distribution.
12	Side Wall?	12	Could I now invite you to go to
13	A. Tes, and the box was not relevant to the electrical	13	A If L can invite you to serell down just a little. Thank you.
14	are. I think they may have been tidied up amongst the	14	A. If I can invite you to scron down just a fittle. Thank
16	debris removal	16	You may notice in the middle at the bottom two words
17	THE CHAIRMAN: From the examination of the photographs	17	saving "spare" Just to the left of that there is
18	together with this drawing were those batteries then	18	a box with a diagonal line. That is in fact
19	the auxiliary power batteries?	19	an automatic changeover switch which either allows the
20	A. I can tell you that is the case, yes, sir One of them	20	emergency lights to be driven by the 24 volts from the
21	is used for the engine starting on the port side, and	21	generator source, or from the batteries. So that is
22	the other one is indeed the emergency source of	22	an automatic changeover for the emergency lights in the
23	electrical supply to the emergency cabin lighting.	23	wheelhouse and upper deck and lower deck. I just
24	MR SHIEH: Thank you. Could I now ask you to look at expert	24	mention that in passing. That is the automation of
25	bundle 2, page	25	alternative power supply to cabin lights.

	Page 125		Page 127
1	If you scroll down a little bit further, please.	1	ship these little telltale lights should come on as
2	Thank you. And move a little to the left, and then down	2	well, so that the person in the wheelhouse knew that
3	iust a little more. Thank you.	3	Q. Knew whether the lights were on or off?
4	You see coming in from the left a power supply	4	A. Knew they were on or off.
5	could I ask you a little more to the left nlease	5	O. So in a way that minimises the risk of somebody
6	Fine	6	forgetting to switch on the lights because he would be
7	That is a power supply to the pavigation lights	7	able to see
8	The paying tion lights are on the right of this diagram	8	A Indeed except I will illustrate shortly that they were
0	The switch with lots of little dots, and above it the	9	in a rather poor location for the coxswain to notice
7 10	words I'm not sure what the words are. It looks like	10	them
10	"IO6 DD COS! I think it's 10 cmp. "DD" for dinole but	11	Below those tabs you will see a number of switches
11	I to DF COS, I unit it is to anip, DF for apole, but	12	Non can see they say "Off" and that is the means to
12	I m not sure. That is fed by two sources which are	12	you can see they say off, and that is the means to
13	snown on the left. One says 10 24-volt main	13	To the ten right is a black single that has "Durrer"
14	switchboard, and that is the normal power supply for	14	To the top right is a black circle that has Buzzer
15	the nav lights. I'm sorry, I'll start again.	15	written against it, and this is an alarm system, usually
16	Look at the upper one, which says To	16	in case a navigation light is not functioning.
17	transformer/rectifier". That is the normal 220-volt	17	THE CHAIRMAN: What would be the consequence of that? The
18	electrical supply coming from the main switchboard,	18	buzzer would sound?
19	which goes through a transformer rectifier to bring it	19	A. The buzzer would sound, yes, sir.
20	down to 24 volts. That is the normal supply to the	20	THE CHAIRMAN: And the light would have gone out?
21	nav lights. In case of emergency, you can flick over to	21	A. The light would have gone out. The buzzer would have
22	the other source, which is the 24-volt main switchboard	22	drawn it to your attention, except for, I notice in the
23	which comes from the batteries. However, I believe that	23	bottom right of this picture there is a button which
24	that switch in the middle of the page saying	24	says "Alarm mute", so there was a means for switching
25	"10-amp DP COS" is a manual switch, so it does not	25	the buzzer off.
	Page 126		Page 128
1	appear to me to be automated.	1	Just below the buzzer in the top right there is
2	I can show you a picture of the switchboard,	2	a rotary switch which is a dimmer, so you could reduce
3	Mr Chairman, and the switch looks like it's manual to me	3	the brightness of the lights at the top of the panel.
4	as well.	4	Below that, on the left-hand side, there are seven
5	THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you could show us that.	5	circuit-breakers which correspond to the seven
6	A. I believe it's marine bundle 1, page 146.	6	navigation lights. And then in the middle, a yellow
7	This is the navigation lightboard. It says	7	button called "Lamp test", and every day, or whenever,
8	"navigation light C/ST", and I'm sorry, I don't know	8	the coxswain should press that button to check that all
9	what that means.	9	the lights in this panel all come on, to ensure that the
10	MR SHIEH: Can we have a close-up.	10	navigation lights are working outside.
11	Can you point out what	11	I finally got to the point, because the next one
12	A. Yes, I will run through that, if that's what you'd like,	12	along, which is a big black square with "1", "0", "2",
13	Mr Shieh.	13	is a manual switch which, when in position 1, would use
14	The top row shows a row of lights.	14	the supply from the transformer rectifier, and the one
15	O. Yes.	15	on the right is marked "batt" for battery. And in
16	A. My understanding is that when there was power to the	16	between I think is just a neutral position.
17	relevant navigation lights, the relevant light would	17	THE CHAIRMAN: So to move to the emergency battery, you'd
18	come on. So from the left, the namenlates tell me that	18	switch manually from "1" to "2"?
19	is the masthead light; and then there's a port light:	19	A. That is my conclusion.
20	then a starboard light which would be green: and then	20	MR SHIEH: You mean in order for there to be a switch to
$21^{-5}$	a stern light, a white light; and then an anchor light	21	using the emergency batteries, there had to be a manual
22	which is white: and then the two on the right are what	22	task of switching this particular switch?
23	are called NUC lights, "not under command" lights, and	23	A. That is how I understand the drawings and the
24	these are two special white lights mounted on the mast	24	photographic evidence.
25	So if the nav lights were illuminated outside the	25	Mr Shieh, can I explain my previous comment and show

	Page 129		Page 131
1	you where this panel is?	1	Q. Turning towards batteries?
2	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	2	A. So coming from that battery on the floor in the engine
3	MR SHIEH: Yes. You were saying it was poorly positioned.	3	room.
4	A. If you go to marine bundle 1, page 139, which is a few	4	Q. Emergency battery?
5	pages previously, somebody in the Marine Department has	5	A. The emergency batteries.
6	kindly provided this plan view.	6	Q. Thank you.
7	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. In fact, we have remarked on this	7	Dr Armstrong, I'm leaving the question about the
8	bundle of photographs before.	8	batteries, unless you have any additional information to
9	Mr Mok, would you thank whoever put this together in	9	supplement.
10	the Marine Department, because this is without doubt the	10	A. No, sir.
11	most useful collection of photographs we have amongst	11	Q. I now move to the point where I lost my reference. I've
12	the thousands that we've got.	12	now found it. It's the same page number but a different
13	MR MOK: Thank you. I will do that.	13	bundle. It's expert bundle 2, page 1014, which is
14	A. The relevant items are numbered 13, 14, and 15, and they	14	an extract from the IMO code of practice, I think. Do
15	are on the port side behind the coxswain. The	15	you remember that?
16	navigation light distribution board is number 13. I can	16	A. Yes, sir.
17	show you a photograph of this if it would be of value.	17	Q. Yesterday you were shown this code, and you were asked
18	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please.	18	some questions about it. I think one of your responses
19	A. First of all, the view of the coxswain of the panel is	19	was that the IMO code doesn't apply to a vessel like
20	illustrated in police album III, page 154. This is	20	Lamma IV because the IMO doesn't actually allow for
21	obviously the main console on the right. But on the	21	fibreglass, because of toxicity and other problems or
22	left you'll probably see a fire extinguisher, a red	22	concerns.
23	item, and above that is the navigation light panel. So	23	A. There are a number of reasons why it would not apply to
24	although it is quite close to the coxswain, he would	24	these vessels, not the least of which is it starts out
25	have to turn round to look at it. If you would like to	25	with the words "only applies to vessels on
	Page 130		Page 132
1	see a detail of the panel, that is shown on police IX,	1	an international voyage". But, yes, I did say that it's
2	page 547.	2	unusual to have a composite construction for
3	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please.	3	a high-speed craft.
4	A. This shows three panels, in fact. The one on the right	4	Q. Thank you. Leaving that to one side, if you look at the
5	is the 220-volt supply to the wheelnouse and deck lights	5	the issue of east affets the last item 4.4.4
0	The need in the middle the unregenerat line inst	07	"Seate liferening and items of
0	talled through that's the povide in light panel	/	Seats, mesaving appliances and items of
0	The penal below that is the 24 yelt supply	0	substantial mass and then supporting structure shan
10	distribution board and circuit breakers. The lower	9 10	specified in $4.3.4$ , $4.3.5$ and table $4.3.3$ in any manner
11	panel would have the red indicator lit. But you can't	11	that would impede subsequent rapid evacuation of
12	see it in this photograph	12	nassengers "
13	THE CHAIRMAN. Thank you	13	So a rather specific target being identified by the
14	MR SHIEH: Could we go back to the earlier photograph that	14	language
15	you showed us, which showed the switch to the emergency	15	A. Yes.
16	battery. Page 146.	16	O. Then there are tables and paragraphs specified at the
17	A. Marine bundle 1, page 146, ves.	17	back, 4.3.4, 4.3.5 and table 4.3.3. I'm not sure
18	Q. Is there any photograph that you could find that shows	18	whether we have the tables here. We don't have the
19	us which way the switch has been turned, as depicted	19	tables here. Obviously there are loads being specified
20	here?	20	by way of tables.
21	A. Well	21	Look at the next page, 1015. "Criteria for testing
22	Q. Of course it may not depict the way the switch has been	22	and evaluation of seats". "Purpose and scope", and then
23	switched	23	"Static seat tests".
24	A. The way the switch is orientated, a little faint white	24	Then at 2.2, for example, we see:
25	line, it's pointing towards batteries, number 2.	25	"All seats to which this paragraph applies, along

	Page 133		Page 135
1	with their supports and deck attachments"	1	A. Yes, I think it's invaluable and a number of other areas
2	And then certain static forces were actually	2	of jurisdiction have adopted these sorts of words, these
3	enumerated and specified.	3	types of words.
4	Also in the previous page, 1014, paragraph 4.5.4:	4	THE CHAIRMAN: For high-speed craft or for all craft?
5	"Seats and their attachments, and the structure in	5	A. No, for well, for all craft within their jurisdiction
6	the proximity of the seats, shall be of a form and	6	in national waters.
7	design, and so arranged, such as to minimise the	7	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
8	possibility of injury and to avoid trapping of the	8	MR SHIEH: We had a little debate yesterday about the
9	passengers after the assumed damage in the collision	9	applicability of the Blue Book and of the 1995
10	design condition according to 4.4.1. Dangerous	10	Instructions. I'm not going to dwell too much or for too
11	projections and hard edges shall be eliminated or	11	long on that, because by and large they provide for
12	padded."	12	Similar criteria, except for the hull thickness issue.
13	Leaving aside strict questions about applicability	13	But just touching on that. Could I ask you to look
14	do you say about a code of practice or criterio set in	14	at you mentioned that there could well be a matter of
15	this rather specific manner, with the objective clearly	15	speculation as to the draftsman might have engaged in
17	delineated and with specific breaking strength, put it	17	let's say a process of consultation or discussion prior
18	this way being identified rather than to leave it such	18	to the 1995 Instructions being promulgated in January
19	as "shall be secured"?	19	1996
20	A. It will be much more satisfactory for everybody.	20	A. Yes
21	including the surveyors.	21	O. Now, we haven't actually heard from the draftsman or
22	O. And obviously it's a matter of trying to work out what	22	know the drafting history or heard anything from Mardep
23	the numerical figure is?	23	about this, although obviously they're in a position to
24	A. There are a substantial number of difficulties there.	24	tell us. But leave that to one side. Could I ask you
25	There are also difficulties associated with testing.	25	to look at marine bundle 8, to look at the requirements
	Page 134		Page 136
1	You mentioned some values, criteria for testing of	1	of the two sets of regulations about the sorts of plans
2	seats. They took several years of refinement and trying	-	
2		2	that had to be submitted.
3	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in	2 3	Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue
3 4	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in	2 3 4	Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the
3 4 5	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the	2 3 4 5	Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that
3 4 5 6	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed,	2 3 4 5 6	Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that had to be submitted.
3 4 5 6 7	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can	2 3 4 5 6 7	Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that had to be submitted. A. Yes, sir.
3 4 5 6 7 8	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> </ul>
5 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> </ul>
5 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 12	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 12	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> </ul>
5 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process.</li> <li>I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> </ul>
5 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> <li>The Department accepts drawings of hull</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> <li>A. There needs to be a balance struck. I'm only mentioning that there are other factors that would have to be</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> <li>The Department accepts drawings of hull</li> <li>construction, machinery approved by a recognised</li> <li>classification_One conv of each of those_"</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> <li>A. There needs to be a balance struck. I'm only mentioning that there are other factors that would have to be considered. To go from a chair which probably costs</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> <li>The Department accepts drawings of hull</li> <li>construction, machinery approved by a recognised</li> <li>classification. One copy of each of those"</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> <li>A. There needs to be a balance struck. I'm only mentioning that there are other factors that would have to be considered. To go from a chair which probably costs a few dollars to one costing several thousand dollars</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> <li>The Department accepts drawings of hull</li> <li>construction, machinery approved by a recognised</li> <li>classification. One copy of each of those"</li> <li>Sorry, paragraph 1. Please move up.</li> <li>"Submission of Plans.</li> </ul>
3         4         5         6         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         20	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> <li>A. There needs to be a balance struck. I'm only mentioning that there are other factors that would have to be considered. To go from a chair which probably costs a few dollars to one costing several thousand dollars I'm talking US dollars is a big change.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> <li>The Department accepts drawings of hull</li> <li>construction, machinery approved by a recognised</li> <li>classification. One copy of each of those"</li> <li>Sorry, paragraph 1. Please move up.</li> <li>"Submission of Plans.</li> <li>The plans and particulars as marked with asterisks</li> </ul>
3         4         5         6         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         20         21	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> <li>A. There needs to be a balance struck. I'm only mentioning that there are other factors that would have to be considered. To go from a chair which probably costs a few dollars to one costing several thousand dollars I'm talking US dollars is a big change.</li> <li>Q. But do the considerations mentioned in the high-speed</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> <li>The Department accepts drawings of hull</li> <li>construction, machinery approved by a recognised</li> <li>classification. One copy of each of those"</li> <li>Sorry, paragraph 1. Please move up.</li> <li>"Submission of Plans.</li> <li>The plans and particulars as marked with asterisks</li> <li>in the following tables, for vessels classed or not</li> </ul>
3         4         5         6         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         20         21         22	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> <li>A. There needs to be a balance struck. I'm only mentioning that there are other factors that would have to be considered. To go from a chair which probably costs a few dollars to one costing several thousand dollars I'm talking US dollars is a big change.</li> <li>Q. But do the considerations mentioned in the high-speed craft rules or guidelines have any relevance to vessels</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> <li>The Department accepts drawings of hull</li> <li>construction, machinery approved by a recognised</li> <li>classification. One copy of each of those"</li> <li>Sorry, paragraph 1. Please move up.</li> <li>"Submission of Plans.</li> <li>The plans and particulars as marked with asterisks</li> <li>in the following tables, for vessels classed or not</li> <li>classed are required to be submitted for approval."</li> </ul>
3         4         5         6         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         20         21         22         23	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> <li>A. There needs to be a balance struck. I'm only mentioning that there are other factors that would have to be considered. To go from a chair which probably costs a few dollars to one costing several thousand dollars I'm talking US dollars is a big change.</li> <li>Q. But do the considerations mentioned in the high-speed craft rules or guidelines have any relevance to vessels generally or a vessel such as Lamma IV? Because it</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera. And then please look at the 1995 Instructions equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at page 1860 of the same bundle. "Drawings approved by classification Society. The Department accepts drawings of hull construction, machinery approved by a recognised classification. One copy of each of those" Sorry, paragraph 1. Please move up. "Submission of Plans. The plans and particulars as marked with asterisks in the following tables, for vessels classed or not classed are required to be submitted for approval." And then you can see the table. It actually sets</li> </ul>
3         4         5         6         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         20         21         22         23         24	<ul> <li>to understand how you could apply loads to seats in certain positions, and I think Dr Cheng demonstrated in his evidence that it was difficult to apply loads to the back of the chair because the chair back deformed, rather than applied load to the whole seat. So it can be done, but it's quite a difficult process. I would also accept that it's quite an expensive process and the cost of the seats is extremely high for a high-speed craft/vessel.</li> <li>Q. Thank you. When you mentioned the cost of the seat is extremely high for a high-speed craft vessel, you mean therefore such an elaborate scheme of testing might well be worth it, if you are talking about expensive seats?</li> <li>A. There needs to be a balance struck. I'm only mentioning that there are other factors that would have to be considered. To go from a chair which probably costs a few dollars to one costing several thousand dollars I'm talking US dollars is a big change.</li> <li>Q. But do the considerations mentioned in the high-speed craft rules or guidelines have any relevance to vessels generally or a vessel such as Lamma IV? Because it mentions matters such as to avoid injuries, for example,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>that had to be submitted.</li> <li>Look at marine bundle 8. First of all, the Blue</li> <li>Book requirement as to drawings, page 1787. That's the</li> <li>Blue Book requirement as to the sort of drawings that</li> <li>had to be submitted.</li> <li>A. Yes, sir.</li> <li>Q. "Submission of Plans", and you can see "General</li> <li>Arrangement", "Midship Section", "Lines", "Hydrostatic</li> <li>curves", "Boilers", "Propeller", "Oil Fuel", et cetera.</li> <li>And then please look at the 1995 Instructions</li> <li>equivalent as to plans or drawings required, at</li> <li>page 1860 of the same bundle.</li> <li>"Drawings approved by classification Society.</li> <li>The Department accepts drawings of hull</li> <li>construction, machinery approved by a recognised</li> <li>classification. One copy of each of those"</li> <li>Sorry, paragraph 1. Please move up.</li> <li>"Submission of Plans.</li> <li>The plans and particulars as marked with asterisks</li> <li>in the following tables, for vessels classed or not</li> <li>classed are required to be submitted for approval."</li> <li>And then you can see the table. It actually sets</li> <li>out if your vessel is classed, then you submit so and</li> </ul>

34 (Pages 133 to 136)

	Page 137		Page 139
1	submit some other categories of plans, many of which	1	At the end of the day, it probably doesn't matter how
2	overlap.	2	many drawings are submitted if someone is going to just
3	The General Arrangement and you can see plans	3	rubber-stamp them with "seen" on them.
4	such as "Profile, Deck and Bulkhead". Do you see that?	4	I think, of course, it is good to have more drawings
5	A. Yes.	5	with more detail on them.
6	Q. Moving down. "Shell Expansion". Those are absent,	6	Q. Dr Armstrong, I'm not talking about the differential
7	those specific descriptions of drawings are absent from	7	between whether or not a vessel is classed as opposed to
8	the Blue Book stipulation as to required drawings. You	8	whether a vessel is not classed. I was drawing your
9	see that, Dr Armstrong?	9	attention to the fact that in our case, we have seen
10	A. Yes, I see that.	10	drawings of General Arrangement, we have seen drawings
11	Q. In our case, I think I can safely tell you that the	11	for Profile and Deck, we have seen drawings of Shell
12	plans were actually submitted I think at the beginning	12	Expansion which are specifically named drawings that are
13	of 1995. I think it's January 1995. I don't think	13	named in the 1995 Instructions for the not-classed
14	I need to actually turn up the actual page number. They	14	these descriptions of drawings so heirs
15	were submitted January 1995.	15	THE CHAIPMAN: Perhaps you could have a look at the Plue
10	So what does this of course you have seen the	10	Poole page 1787 and halp us as to item (a). What is
1/	anagifically drawings antitlad "Drafile Deals and	18	ancompassed in "Lines"?
10	Specifically, unawings entitled Frome, Deck and Bulkhead" "Shell Expansion" and the like which are	19	A "Lines" represent the shape of the hull
20	specifically required by the 1995 Instructions but not	20	THE CHAIRMAN: So do any of the drawings that are stimulated
$\frac{20}{21}$	by the Blue Book	21	in the 1995 Rules fall within the compass of that
$\frac{21}{22}$	A. (Witness nods).	22	description. "Lines".
${23}$	O. Does that tell you anything about whether or not plans	23	A. Both sets of them include lines, the 1995 at item A2 and
24	or ship construction are already designed with a view to	24	the Blue Book at item (c).
25	specific requirements in the 1995 Instructions? Or	25	THE CHAIRMAN: Sorry, which of the ones in 1995, spelt out
	Page 138		Page 140
1	would that be a matter of speculation or inference, that	1	in detail, would fall within lines?
2	you don't think it's within your expertise?	2	A. Item A2.
3	It's something that we will address by way of	3	THE CHAIRMAN: A2, yes. That's the only one, is it?
4	submissions anyway. But can you help?	4	A. That's the only one, yes.
5	I'm just thinking whether or not submission of	5	MR SHIEH: The potential line of thinking I'm getting at,
6	profile and deck drawings and shell expansion drawings	6	Dr Armstrong, is if Shell Expansion, Profile, Deck and
7	are something so familiar to people in the trade that	7	Bulkhead, these sort of drawings as specifically named
8	even without express stipulation, you have to submit	8	are only required in 1995, but not Blue Book, then
9	anyway. And it so, then the strength of the argument	9	A. No, but they were submitted, of course.
10	that I have just put forward may well diminish. What do	10	Q. Yes. So the line that I'm trying to get at is, does
11	you have to say about that?	11	that provide any inkling towards whether or not people
12	A Yes I'm just not sum how to answer it informatively	12	might already be submitting plans with an eye on the
13	A. Tes, Thi just hot sure now to answer it informativery.	13	A Lunderstand Indeed there is very little definition
14	classed as to how much ownership of safety is going to	15	here of what structural plans are required in the Blue
16	be taken by the authority that's signing them off I'm	16	Book
17	referring to for example stamping drawings as "seen"	17	O. That's why I was suggesting or providing an alternative.
18	The 24-volt navigation light drawing is stamped "seen".	18	as a matter of fairness. If, for example, in the trade.
19	not "approved", and yet I think those sorts of drawings	19	the same kind of plan, Shell Expansion or Profile, Deck
20	should be approved. Certainly with a class society.	20	and Bulkhead, are already subsumed in some generally
21		21	described kind of plans in the Blue Book anyway, then it
1	they would take ownership, along with the owner, of		· · · · ·
22	they would take ownership, along with the owner, of course, for safety of the ship. So I think, referring	22	may be one can't read too much into the fact that these
22 23	they would take ownership, along with the owner, of course, for safety of the ship. So I think, referring to the two columns in the table, there's a big	22 23	may be one can't read too much into the fact that these 1995-peculiar plans have been submitted in early 1995.
22 23 24	they would take ownership, along with the owner, of course, for safety of the ship. So I think, referring to the two columns in the table, there's a big difference between how people address the risk between	22 23 24	<ul><li>may be one can't read too much into the fact that these</li><li>1995-peculiar plans have been submitted in early 1995.</li><li>A. It suggests to me, reading through it, that in drafting</li></ul>

	Page 141		Page 143
1	up-to-date with practice.	1	mean I don't want to put words into your mouth, but
2	Q. All right. So it may be that people are submitting	2	obviously I'm right, you'll tell me I'm right; if I'm
3	these kind of plans and therefore the draftsman of the	3	wrong but you can modify it, then tell us. Are you
4	1995 Instructions could well be taking that into account	4	suggesting that since these are all guidelines anyway
5	in specifying the kind of plans that they want people to	5	and not stipulated compulsory law, there's a good deal
6	submit?	6	of discretion in the Marine Department? So it's not
7	A. Yes, I agree.	7	a case of all or nothing. It's not a case of either
8	Q. Could I then ask you to consider it's a very small	8	it's entirely retrospective or it's entirely
9	point miscellaneous bundle, page 132. This is the	9	not-retrospective, and it must depend on the particular
10	calculation, the preliminary trim and stability booklet	10	requirement in question and the way the particular
11	calculation done by Naval-Consult in Singapore.	11	shipbuilder had tried to persuade Mardep, or the way
12	Page 132 contains that reference to GM at	12	Mardep had tried to persuade the particular shipbuilder?
13	equilibrium. What's the GMT requirement under	13	A. Yes. Thank you. Because ships are quite often
14	schedule 3, do you remember?	14	different to each other, and because people are always
15	A. Yes. I'm just trying to check whether this is intact	15	exploring novel ideas, there has always been some area
16	stability or damage stability. It is damage stability	16	of flexibility in the regulations. Even SOLAS has
17	on page 132, okay.	17	an exemption clause for anything in SOLAS, as long as
18	The requirement for GM is 0.050.	18	a good case can be made for it, and exemptions are
19	Q. Yes. The reason I ask is that page 142 is damage.	19	sought. It's not easy with SOLAS, but it's not too hard
20	Page 142 is "Steering & tank room damage", and the	20	with vessels operating closer to shore. As long as the
21	requirement is 0.05. That was the one I think Mr Mok	21	overall safety of the craft is not compromised, it is
22	asked you to look at.	22	quite often possible to balance one safety item against
23	A. Correct.	23	another.
24	Q. It only puzzles me slightly but you might have corrected	24	Q. So let's say in principle, if the new requirement in
23	yoursen, because in answering wir work's question, you	23	the 1995 Instructions are a matter of grave importance,
	Page 142		Page 144
1	say you also want to look at 132, but 132 is not damage	1	or a recent discovery led to, let's say, the imposition
2	stability; it's intact, I think.	2	of a very stringent standard, it may well be, you would
3	A. I think you're right, yes.	3	suggest, that yes, it must apply, even though it might
4	Q. So basically we need not concern ourselves with	4	carry a degree of retrospectivity? Whereas for other
5	page 132?	5	requirements, depending on its nature or gravity, it
6	A. 132 is infact stability.	6	could be negotiated around?
/	Q. Right. Okay. Thank you.	/	A. Yes, and there are plenty of examples of that. New
8	Again on the subject of the difficulties we have	8	legislation was introduced within about six weeks of the $0/11$ disaster, for example, requiring usgaple to have
9	is this one year period, conty 1005 until conty 1006	10	9/11 disaster, for example, requiring vessels to have
10	Is this one-year period, early 1995 until early 1996, where there could be this rother odd situation whereby	10	the timing wrong, but it was cortainly very rapid. So
11		11	the thinks wrong, but it was certainly very labid. So
12	if you actually look at the text of the rule, it	12	there are events that can stimulate very quick changes
13	if you actually look at the text of the rule, it	12	there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example
13 14	if you actually look at the text of the rule, it covers if you look at the text of the 1995 Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to	12 13 14	there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all
13 14 15	if you actually look at the text of the rule, it covers if you look at the text of the 1995 Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago	12 13 14 15	there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships
13 14 15 16	if you actually look at the text of the rule, it covers if you look at the text of the 1995 Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.	12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li> <li>O. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>if you actually look at the text of the rule, it</li> <li>covers if you look at the text of the 1995</li> <li>Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to</li> <li>new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>O. And there is this conundrum about retrospectivity</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul><li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li><li>Q. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking about interpretation of law, I'm talking about</li></ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>if you actually look at the text of the rule, it</li> <li>covers if you look at the text of the 1995</li> <li>Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to</li> <li>new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And there is this conundrum about retrospectivity.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul><li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li><li>Q. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking about interpretation of law, I'm talking about administering of safety standards. It would not be</li></ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>if you actually look at the text of the rule, it</li> <li>covers if you look at the text of the 1995</li> <li>Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to</li> <li>new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And there is this conundrum about retrospectivity.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>O. And Mr Mok was asking you whether it's fair to apply it</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul><li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li><li>Q. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking about interpretation of law, I'm talking about administering of safety standards. It would not be a healthy or correct mindset to take a rigid line and</li></ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>if you actually look at the text of the rule, it</li> <li>covers if you look at the text of the 1995</li> <li>Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to</li> <li>new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And there is this conundrum about retrospectivity.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And Mr Mok was asking you whether it's fair to apply it</li> <li>retrospectively in this manner, when people have</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li> <li>Q. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking about interpretation of law, I'm talking about administering of safety standards. It would not be a healthy or correct mindset to take a rigid line and say, "Oh, it comes into effect in January 1996. Then</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>if you actually look at the text of the rule, it</li> <li>covers if you look at the text of the 1995</li> <li>Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to</li> <li>new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And there is this conundrum about retrospectivity.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And Mr Mok was asking you whether it's fair to apply it</li> <li>retrospectively in this manner, when people have</li> <li>actually done work by reference to the pre-existing</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li> <li>Q. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking about interpretation of law, I'm talking about administering of safety standards. It would not be a healthy or correct mindset to take a rigid line and say, "Oh, it comes into effect in January 1996. Then I only apply to things done after 1996, and I disregard</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>if you actually look at the text of the rule, it</li> <li>covers if you look at the text of the 1995</li> <li>Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to</li> <li>new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And there is this conundrum about retrospectivity.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And Mr Mok was asking you whether it's fair to apply it</li> <li>retrospectively in this manner, when people have</li> <li>actually done work by reference to the pre-existing</li> <li>standard.</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li> <li>Q. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking about interpretation of law, I'm talking about administering of safety standards. It would not be a healthy or correct mindset to take a rigid line and say, "Oh, it comes into effect in January 1996. Then I only apply to things done after 1996, and I disregard that wording written by whoever, that it applies to new</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>if you actually look at the text of the rule, it</li> <li>covers if you look at the text of the 1995</li> <li>Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to</li> <li>new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And there is this conundrum about retrospectivity.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And Mr Mok was asking you whether it's fair to apply it</li> <li>retrospectively in this manner, when people have</li> <li>actually done work by reference to the pre-existing</li> <li>standard.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li> <li>Q. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking about interpretation of law, I'm talking about administering of safety standards. It would not be a healthy or correct mindset to take a rigid line and say, "Oh, it comes into effect in January 1996. Then I only apply to things done after 1996, and I disregard that wording written by whoever, that it applies to new vessels". It won't be a correct mindset to adopt this</li> </ul>
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>if you actually look at the text of the rule, it</li> <li>covers if you look at the text of the 1995</li> <li>Regulations, they actually say in terms they apply to</li> <li>new vessels, the keels of which were laid a year ago.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And there is this conundrum about retrospectivity.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. And Mr Mok was asking you whether it's fair to apply it</li> <li>retrospectively in this manner, when people have</li> <li>actually done work by reference to the pre-existing</li> <li>standard.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You mention the point that the matter can be raised and</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>there are events that can stimulate very quick changes to the legislation, and of course the AIS example, although at an international level, was applied to all ships.</li> <li>Q. But it would not be a correct mindset I'm not talking about interpretation of law, I'm talking about administering of safety standards. It would not be a healthy or correct mindset to take a rigid line and say, "Oh, it comes into effect in January 1996. Then I only apply to things done after 1996, and I disregard that wording written by whoever, that it applies to new vessels". It won't be a correct mindset to adopt this rigid mentality of not applying it?</li> </ul>

	Page 145		Page 147
1	there's usually some flexibility.	1	vessel as built the line of questioning put to you
2	Q. Thank you. In the questioning concerning the aft peak	2	appeared to be going along the lines that there were
3	bulkhead, a good deal of questions were asked about	3	ample reasons not to treat the frame $1/2$ as an aft peak
4	whether or not there is any numerical definition of how	4	bulkhead but to treat the bulkhead between tank and
5	far an aft peak bulkhead should be and matters of that	5	engine as an aft peak bulkhead.
6	sort. That brings me back to I think the evidence that	6	But the question I want to ask you is this.
7	you gave first time round. Let me try to summarise the	7	Consider vourself a Marine inspector looking at this
8	result of that debate and see whether you would agree	8	vessel in 1996. Seeing that at frame $1/2$ there is
9	with me.	9	a bulkhead, seeing that between tank and engine there is
10	In terms of numerical calculations and GMT or margin	10	a bulkhead, which would you think, as an inspector.
11	line is concerned, they are taken care of by a set of	11	would be the natural candidate to be regarded as the aft
12	rules concerning floodable length and margin line	12	peak bulkhead as required by the Blue Book? Which would
13	immersion, 0.1L and all that. If you want to talk about	13	be the more natural candidate?
14	numbers, those are the numbers. But the requirement of	14	A. The more natural one for me would be the one at
15	aft peak bulkhead being a generally worded concept is	15	frame 1/2.
16	unrelated to numbers.	16	O. So the natural mindset, leaving aside the fact that we
17	A. Yes.	17	now ex post facto try to look backwards and try to see
18	O. It has its role to play, otherwise you say you wonder	18	what had happened, the natural mindset would be to say,
19	why it's there. Therefore, could it be said that there	19	"Well, this being the aft peak bulkhead as required, see
20	could be a number of ways in which casualties can occur	20	if it's watertight and if not, see why it should not be
21	and things might go wrong, and therefore whilst	21	watertight"?
22	numerical requirements, calculational requirements could	22	A. Yes.
23	be one form of prescribing standard requirements, the	23	Q. Rather than to and if no convincing reason can be put
24	inclusion of a requirement, of a general requirement of	24	forward, then make it watertight?
25	an aft peak bulkhead adds a buffer to that?	25	A. Draw it to someone's attention to make it watertight,
	Page 146		Page 148
1	A. Yes, I agree wholeheartedly with that.	1	yes.
2	Q. And one mustn't be hamstrung by the fact that, "Oh,	2	Q. Yes. Rather than to say, "Ah, let's see how we can
3	numbers are there already. Anything above the numbers,	3	actually justify making it non-watertight".
4	we don't need it." Would that be a healthy mentality to	4	A. It's a reasonably trivial task to make it watertight.
5	matters such as life?	5	THE CHAIRMAN: Because the bulkhead is being constructed in
6	A. I think the numbers are necessary as well.	6	a way that it is watertight, save for the hole that's
7	Q. Yes, but you said not sufficient?	7	being put in the bulkhead.
8	A. But not necessarily the be-all and end-all, I agree.	8	A. Correct. Although there is still the difficulty of
9	Q. Because, for example, questions were asked that, "Oh,	9	10 per cent L when considered from the steering gear
10	the aft peak bulkhead would only enclose a volume at the	10	compartment damage.
11	end where buoyancy is limited", but we have seen that	11	MR SHIEH: Lastly, could I ask you to look at the question
12	buoyancy turn out to be crucial in our case.	12	of the rudder stock. Could I ask you to look at marine
13	A. Yes.	13	bundle 2, drawings, page 233. In fact the series of
14	Q. And although, of course, during the floodable length	14	drawings start at page 230.
15	numerical exercise of the matter, people are mandated to	15	When Mr Mok asked you questions, he was
16	do it by reference to one-compartment flooding only,	16	concentrating on the intrusion of the propeller shaft
17	this att peak bulkhead requirement adds a dimension of	17	into the engine room.
18	safety on top of that one-compartment flooding scenario?	18	A. Its.
19	A. Its.	19	Q. Could I ask you, by reference to these few drawings, to
20	Q. 1 ou would agree with that?	20	intrusion into the steering compartment? Pacauca we com
$\begin{vmatrix} 21\\ 22 \end{vmatrix}$	A. 155,100. O Coming to the sort of mentality that a prudent inspector	21	see the rudder stock in a general way at page 230 but
$\frac{22}{23}$	should adopt at the time of passing this vessel I use	23	I think at nage 233 we see it in greater detail
$\frac{23}{24}$	that word rather broadly "passing this vessel" in terms	24	A. If you could give me a moment, please. I need to
25	of approving the plans and also signing off on the	25	understand. Okay, Lunderstand. You're looking for

	Page 149		Page 151
1	a general explanation of how this works and becomes	1	so I won't go into details with that That's marked at
2	watertight?	2	item 6 for example, the bearing material
3	$\Omega$ Or the risk that it entails of	3	Above that almost at the top, you can see an oval
4	A The risk that it entails thank you	4	shape cut into the rudder stock and that is for a key
5	If we look at page 232, in the middle of the	5	to attach the tiller on which would move the rudder
6	diagram, there is a section through the rudder and maybe	6	from side to side.
7	we can put the cursor a bit lower down. Thank you.	7	So the only thing I haven't explained. Mr Shieh, is
8	There. We have a shaped tapered form which is the	8	the device that keeps the water out. You can see it
9	rudder.	9	dotted in this diagram as a sort of L-shape on either
10	O. Yes.	10	side.
11	A. It probably is fairly obvious that it rotates about	11	O. Unnumbered?
12	a centreline, which is the centreline of the rudder	12	A. Unnumbered, yes. The reason it's unnumbered is it's on
13	stock, which is the vertical post that extends outwards	13	the next sheet, page 233. Without going into details,
14	from the blade of the rudder. Just above the rudder is	14	you can probably see the rudder stock on the left-hand
15	the shell of the ship. Just two thin lines, a little	15	side. It's coming up we can't see can see? Can't
16	bit higher up the cursor thank you. I think that's	16	see the shell plating in this particular drawing,
17	okay. Just there where the cursor was. Can we lift the	17	because remember the rudder stock is coming up through
18	cursor a little up and a little to the right or left,	18	a tube. This is called the rudder trunk, and I think,
19	and up a bit more and to the right, please.	19	if we can zoom in just where the cursor was, very
20	Just above that there are two lines close together,	20	good it says "Alum rudder trunk" at the lower part of
21	parallel, and that is meant to be the shell plating	21	the upper drawing. Okay. Aluminium rudder trunk. So
22	thickness. So that's the outside of the ship. We have	22	that is, if you like, an extension of the shell plating.
23	to make that watertight. The rudder stock passes	23	Above that, there is a stuffing box. In fact it's
24	upwards through a bearing which may be some it can be	24	called that, I see, number 2 on the left-hand side,
25	various materials. Here it's called a Morse cutlass	25	which is a circular fabrication. I'm not sure what the
	Page 150		Page 152
1	bearing on the left-hand side of where the cursor was.	1	material is, without looking it up. Possibly aluminium.
2	I don't need to bother you with details of that. It is	2	Then inside that there is some soft packing material,
3	not a watertight connection, but it is very tight	3	maybe a sort of fibrous rope type of material, and that
4	tolerance, shall we say.	4	can be pushed down with item 1, which is called
5	On either side of that bearing, there is a hashed	5	a packing gland, which is pushed down by the forces of
6	tube. So the tube passes up above the ship's plates.	6	the bolt on the right-hand side where the cursor is.
7	That's shown with the diagonal line shading. Item 1.	7	But there is a ring of bolts, there's not just one of
8	And then on top of that there is a flange, horizontal	8	them. There's a number of them that are spaced around
9	flange. The whole thing is supported by a girder, which	9	the periphery of that upper gland.
10	is quite a substantial girder, which is behind the	10	So this complicated arrangement is required to try
11	figure "0" with a circle around it, and extending on	11	and keep that watertight. You can see I think there are
12	both sides of the tube, which is marked as "1". You can	12	a number of places where it can leak, for example on the
13	see it's got a "10" with a wavy line underneath it on	13	left-hand side, under the number 2 with a circle through
14	the left-hand side, which is indicating the girder is	14	it, there is a bolt and an attempt made to keep that
15	10 mm thick.	15	watertight by putting in a gasket, and there is the word
10	So we have a tube with the rudder stock hanging down	10	gasket there. And I in sure you can understand that
17	the water coming in and there's nothing to stop	17	it's a stud with put on it, and if the rudder should
10	falling out of the ship. So above the tube number 1 is	10	have a force such as you get from grounding from
20	fitted a watertight seal, which I'll go into in	20	underneath it's relatively simple to break the threads
$\frac{20}{21}$	a second to keen the water out And then above that	$\frac{20}{21}$	on the stud and water is admitted
$\frac{21}{22}$	you'll see a sort of bridging structure which is	$\frac{21}{22}$	O Thank you. So that would be the risk involved in this
23	carrying another bearing, which holds the rudder and the	23	penetration or breach of the underside?
			preservation of orement of any analyticate
24	rudder stock up so it doesn't fall out of the ship.	24	A. Yes. There is one other risk. if I may go back to

	Page 153		Page 155
1	O. Yes.	1	long week. I have no further questions for you.
2	A. And slightly to the left, please. Thank you.	2	A. Thank you.
3	You can see that the rudder is in close proximity to	3	THE CHAIRMAN: Just one remaining matter, and that is the
4	the shell, the top of the rudder. If the vessel should	4	issue of the measurement of the foam in the upper deck
5	go aground at anything other than 0 speed, there is	5	of Lamma IV. Have you been able to address that, or is
6	a risk of bending the shaft and in the rudder stock,	6	someone else going to assist us? That is, to what its
7	I should say, bending the rudder stock. If that should	7	actual thickness is.
8	happen, then water can escape around the lower bearing.	8	A. Yes. I do not know, sir, at the moment what arrangement
9	And there is also the risk of the rudder itself	9	have been made.
10	penetrating the hull plating. That has been reasonably	10	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh, can you help us as to that?
11	well recorded as being an event that happens.	11	There's an outstanding matter, and it is whether or not
12	Q. Thank you, Dr Armstrong. I said that's the last	12	the foam that's used in the sandwich between the
13	question, but I have one point for clarification.	13	fibreglass on the upper deck floor, if I can call it
14	Expert bundle 2, page 928 this will be the last	14	that, is as designed, which I think is 15 mm
15	question the table that you compiled in respect of	15	A. 25, I think.
16	calculations.	16	MR SHIEH: 25.
17	Just so that I have it absolutely clear in my mind,	17	THE CHAIRMAN: Is it that thickness or not?
18	in the middle, above "1998", this is, as you say, from	18	MR SHIEH: Yesterday we left it at requesting the police to
19	the tank room perspective; correct?	19	actually get on board, on the deck to measure it. I'm
20	A. Yes.	20	not sure whether or not that physically
21	Q. Because tank room longer than 0.1L, so tank room is	21	THE CHAIRMAN: That's being attended to?
22	capable of independent calculation as a floodable one	22	MR SHIEH: I hope so. The request has been made in the
23	compartment?	23	hearing. I hope it's been attended to.
24	A. Correct.	24	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Mok?
25	Q. I say "one compartment"; for the purpose of	25	MR MOK: I don't know about this, but I'll certainly check
	Page 154		Page 156
1	one-compartment flooding?	1	on it.
2	A. Yes.	2	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.
3	Q. So for the purpose of one-compartment flooding, tank	3	Well, Dr Armstrong, thank you very much for the
4	room already fulfilled the 0.1L requirement?	4	assistance that you've given us so far. There is more
5	A. Correct.	5	assistance that we will be seeking from you in due
6	Q. So it is really the 1998, "With watertight door" row	6	course as to the second and third aspects of our report.
7	which would have counted as the relevant calculation for	7	But thank you very much for all the help you've given us
8	"Tank room only", one-compartment flooding calculation?	8	in what must be a very long week for you, and we wish
9	A. Correct.	9	you safe travel.
10	Q. Now, the row below, "With ballast; 1998; with no	10	A. Thank you very much, sir. Thank you.
11	watertight door", failing the margin line test, that	11	THE CHAIRMAN: Feel free to leave the witness box.
12	would actually not have been required for the purpose of	12	(The witness witnerew)
13	one-compartment flooding if you look at it from the	13	MR MOK: Mr Chairman, there is a matter that I wish to
14	perspective of tank room; correct?	14	update the Commission on.
15	A. Yes, correct.	15	MP MOV: One of the mottons that you solved Dr VV Chang to
10	Q. Because tank room aready runns 0.1.	10	follow we was to test the light hulks
1/ 10	A. Ies.	10	THE CHAIDMAN. Voc
10	Q. That, more appropriately, is a 0.1L plus one-compartment	10	MR MOK. He has already completed a report on that and
20		20	according to him. I understand that he has certain
20	$\Omega_{\rm res}$ if you look at it from the perspective of the	20	interesting findings. I haven't read it myself yet
$\frac{21}{22}$	v ii you look at it noill the perspective of the	$\frac{21}{22}$	THE CHAIRMAN. It's reached me
22	A Correct	23	MR MOK' I wonder whether or not you will wish or the
$\frac{23}{24}$	MR SHIEH: Thank you	24	parties may wish, to recall him
25	Thank you very much Dr Armstrong It's been a very	25	THE CHAIRMAN: The Commission would like to hear from him

39 (Pages 153 to 156)

1

again. We thank him for what he's provided, but we'd

2	like to hear his oral testimony.	2	21 February 2007, I entered Hongkong Electric Company
3	MR MOK: Thank you. Maybe that can be scheduled later.	3	and became a staff member of the information technology
4	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	4	department. My work place is at the Hongkong Electric
5	MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, this being 4.25 on a Friday	5	Centre, Kennedy Road"
6	afternoon, normally speaking one might suggest that we	6	I should have said, you have also received
7	call it a day, but we have Mr Tang Ying-kit who	7	university education.
8	witnessed the wake in the wayes at almost the point of	8	Then moving on:
9	well the time of impact or shortly before the time	9	"I remember that sometime in early June 2012
10	of the impact	10	Learnt that the recreation department of my company
11	I understand he has been arranged to attend the	11	organised a social event to watch fireworks display on
12	hearing today. His evidence need not and should not	12	July 1 and October 1 respectively. Lanrolled in the
12	taka yaru lang	12	avant Around two works later the name list for the
13	THE CHAIRMAN: We'll accommodate him. Please call him	14	event. Around two weeks later, the name list for the
14	MD SHIEH: Voc. May I place pour have Mr Tang Ving lit	14	lot drawing four tickets for the October 1 event. Then
15	MR SHIEH: Ies. May I please now have MI Tang Ting-Kit.	15	I arran as d to motole the first series display with rest
10	(All answers via intermediation of the matter is directed)	10	i arranged to watch the lifeworks display with my
1/	(All answers via interpreter unless otherwise indicated)	1/	girifriend my friend Cham and his girifriend.
18	Examination by MR SHIEH	18	Around 1.30 pm on 1 October 2012 my girlfriend
19	MR SHIEH: Mr I ang, thank you very much for attending this	19	my friend Cham and his girlfriend Choi boarded a
20	hearing at rather short notice. The reason we require	20	ferry at Tsim Sha Tsui Ferry Pier. Then the ferry
21	your assistance is that during the course of the expert	21	sailed to Central Pier to pick up passengers, and then
22	evidence, an issue has arisen to which your evidence	22	to Ap Lei Chau Pier to pick up passengers. Eventually
23	concerning what you saw shortly prior to the collision	23	we went to visit Lamma Island Power Plant."
24	could be of some assistance. We are grateful for you	24	Then I will skip over the dinner part, and I go
25	agreeing to come. We know that you have suffered	25	straight to the part where it says:
	Page 158		Page 160
1	a loss the bereavement of someone close to you. May	1	"The four of us stayed on the upper deck at the open
2	I first of all on behalf of the Commission express our	2	area of the stern near the staircase where we could feel
3	condolences to you and wish that you could have a speedy	3	the breeze and watch the fireworks. At that time I was
1	recovery mentally and physically	4	standing by the railings of the stern facing the sea "
- -	Could I have the witness's statement projected onto	5	Could I now ask you to look at a plan of the weather
5	the screen $It's$ police bundle $A(II)$ . The Chinese	6	deck which will be projected onto the screen. It is
7	version is page 100. I think in line with the provious		a mixture of a plan of drawings where various banches
0	version is page 190. I unlik in line with the previous		a mixture of a plan of drawings where various benches
0	practice, we in project the chinese version onto the	0	are, and also some photographs depicting the detual
9	Screen while I lead out the relevant part in English.	10	Con Lost you to look at the upper deal plan in the
10	tes. Unfortunately, for members of the public and	10	Call I ask you to look at the upper deck plan in the
11	the press, the handwriting may be a little bit difficult	11	induite and then see whether you could assist us in
12	to decipher. But could I read it out.	12	identifying where you and your friends were standing at
13	Mr Lang, you can see a Chinese version of your	13	the upper deck at the open area at the time the ship
14	police statement that you have given to the police.	14	departed?
15	A. (Witness nods).	15	You can ask the cursor to help you. You can see the
16	Q. Before coming into the witness box, have you been	16	cursor. You can have the cursor moved up or down.
17	provided with a copy of this, and if so, have you had	17	A. At that time, I was standing with my girlfriend at the
18	a chance of refreshing your memory as to its contents?	18	lower left-hand corner in front of the railings. At
19	A. Yes, I have read it once.	19	that time, I was facing the stern.
20	Q. Thank you. I'm going to read out the relevant part of	20	THE CHAIRMAN: Are you describing the place where the curso
		21	is, that hand?
21	it into the record, and you obviously can take a mental	21	
21 22	it into the record, and you obviously can take a mental note as to what I am reading from, mentally translating	22	A. Correct.
21 22 23	it into the record, and you obviously can take a mental note as to what I am reading from, mentally translating it, or by looking at the screen.	22 23	<ul><li>A. Correct.</li><li>MR SHIEH: And also where the cross is at page 598 of the</li></ul>
21 22 23 24	it into the record, and you obviously can take a mental note as to what I am reading from, mentally translating it, or by looking at the screen. You say:	22 23 24	<ul><li>A. Correct.</li><li>MR SHIEH: And also where the cross is at page 598 of the police bundle A(II)? There's a cross at page 598.</li></ul>
21 22 23 24 25	it into the record, and you obviously can take a mental note as to what I am reading from, mentally translating it, or by looking at the screen. You say: "I am the above-stated Chinese male Tang Ying-kit,	22 23 24 25	<ul><li>A. Correct.</li><li>MR SHIEH: And also where the cross is at page 598 of the police bundle A(II)? There's a cross at page 598.</li><li>A. Correct.</li></ul>

Page 157

1

Page 159

single, living with family at above address ... On

	Page 161		Page 163
1	THE CHAIRMAN: So that's marked on the starboard side of the	1	What facts made you feel something unusual?
2	stern?	2	A. Since the vessel set sail, it had been sailing at
3	A. Yes.	3	a steady speed for four to five minutes, and then at one
4	MR SHIEH: Could I ask you to look back at the plan, the	4	point, the engine noise became louder and it had
5	deck plan. I believe the photograph that would best	5	obviously accelerated, and the wake became more dense
6	enable us to see where you were standing is the one at	6	and became larger.
7	the bottom left-hand corner. That would enable you to	7	Q. You said "the ferry accelerated". You said this two
8	point to us where you were standing round about that	8	times. Does it mean that the ferry accelerated, so went
9	time?	9	faster, and then kept at the same speed and then went
10	If I could have the cursor moved to indicate where	10	faster again?
11	you were standing.	11	A. Yes.
12	A. A little bit to the left. This is about the place.	12	Q. Thank you.
13	Close to the railings on the left at the stern.	13	"Around four or five seconds later, I sensed that
14	Q. Thank you. We can mentally reconstruct it, because	14	something hit the ferry from the right, and the four of
15	obviously it's now deformed in the photograph.	15	us fell onto the floor."
16	I'll read on:	16	So in your position, when you felt the ferry being
17	"Around 8.15 pm the same day	17	hit from the right, it was actually the ferry itself
18	I'm reading on from the Chinese witness statement at	18	being hit from the left; that's correct? Because you
19	page 592, Chinese; the English being at page 598-3.	19	were actually with your back facing the bow of the ship.
20	"Around 8.15 pm the same day, the ferry set sail.	20	A. Correct.
21	At that time the four of us were still standing on the	21	Q. Thank you.
22	upper deck at the open area of the stern. The four of	22	I stood up immediately to help my girlfriend to the
23	us were chatting. I was facing the sea with my back to	23	sofa in the middle of the upper deck at the stern to
24	the bow. Having saled for around 5 minutes, 1 left	24	take a rest.
23	that the terry accelerated for 1 saw splasnes of water	25	You went indoors, that is to say; correct?
	Page 102		Page 104
1	off the stern, and the engine noise was getting louder."	1	A. No. It was not indoors.
2	When you say "splashes of water off the stern",	2	THE CHAIRMAN: Were these bench seats located on the open
5	could you describe their appearance? Did it look like	5	deck, but in the middle?
4	waves or did it look like currents or?	4	A. Yes. It was bench 2 and bench 3 on the plan. At that
5	A. It was like water splasnes in white colour.	5	hanch 3
07	Q. Like a turbulence?		MP SHIEL: Thank you So you were outdoors
8	A. It was not a very high not a big wave, and it was not like a turbulance. It was very dense water splashes	8	A Ves I was outdoors
0	THE CHAIRMAN. In the wake of the vessel?	9	O "Then when I turned round I saw that the railings and
10	$\Delta$ Ves. It emanates from the wake of the vessel	10	seats on the left side of the ferry were broken as
11	MR SHIEH: " and the engine noise was getting louder	11	a result of an impact. Meanwhile, my friend and his
12	However, I could see that the ferry did not tilt to the	12	girlfriend also got to the sitting place where my
13	left or to the right."	13	girlfriend was. Then I sensed that the ferry began to
14	Could I pause here, because it may well have to do	14	tilt to the left. I went to get lifebuoys from the
15	with the way the Chinese was put. When you say "the	15	stern. At this juncture, I heard someone yell from
16	ferry did not tilt to the left or to the right", do you	16	downstairs, "Don't leave, save life first!' then
17	mean turning to the left or to the right, or being	17	I sensed that the tilt sped up."
18	listed to the left or to the right? You know the	18	That means the tilt to the left; correct?
19	difference? Turning to the left or right, or listing or	19	I don't think it's necessary to translate what I've
20	tilting to the left or the right?	20	read out, because the witness can see it from the
21	A. What I mean is that the ship did not turn to any other	21	screen. I was asking him one question. When he said
22	direction; it was sailing forward, in a straight path.	22	the ferry began to tilt to the left, and later he said
23	Q. "Around two or three seconds letter, I felt that the	23	"I sensed that the tilt sped up", it meant the leftward
24	terry accelerated again. This time I felt something	24	tilt sped up; correct?
25	unusual."	25	A. In fact the filt was towards the right. It was tilting

	Page 165		Page 167
1	towards the direction of the sea.	1	position a little bit outside the wheelhouse was not
2	$\mathbf{O}$ I think we have to ascertain the meaning of left and	2	because you either climbed or crawled or walked along
3	right When you say "to the right" do you mean the	3	the deck; it was simply because you were immersed in
4	real right side of the ship, or the right side as	4	water and basically you floated up to the surface and
5	observed by you with your back to the fore?	5	the surface happened to be a little bit outside the
6	THE CHAIRMAN: Can I suggest we use the model to	6	wheelhouse?
7	demonstrate	7	A. Yes, correct.
8	MR SHIEH: Yes.	8	O. I'll read on:
9	THE CHAIRMAN: Could you give him the model	9	"I heard someone vell, 'Don't move!' I put on
10	I'm going to ask you to take the model of the vessel	10	a life jacket to wait for help."
11	and just demonstrate	11	Pausing here. At this point in time, as you said
12	A. (In English) Okay.	12	earlier, the ferry was in a steady state. So there was
13	THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you could stand up to do it.	13	a pause or stop in the sinking movement of the vessel;
14	A. At that time, the vessel was tilting towards that	14	right? It stopped sinking, put it this way.
15	direction (indicates).	15	A. Yes.
16	THE CHAIRMAN: That's towards the right, you're	16	O. "Around thirty [seconds] later, I saw lights coming from
17	demonstrating the starboard side at the stern?	17	outside, but I was not sure who they were."
18	A. Yes, correct.	18	THE CHAIRMAN: Is that translated incorrectly? Because it
19	THE CHAIRMAN. Thank you	19	savs "minutes" in English. It's "seconds" in the
20	MR SHIEH: Then can I read on:	20	Chinese, is it?
$\frac{20}{21}$	"I went to get lifebuoys from the stern I told	21	MR SHIEH: It's "30 minutes". I think. The Chinese is
$\frac{21}{22}$	my girlfriend and the (two) friends that we had to hold	22	actually "30 minutes".
${23}$	hand in hand and not let go. Around twenty seconds	23	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. I think you'd read it as "30 seconds".
$\frac{-2}{24}$	later, the ferry sank in a little while. The four of us	24	MR SHIEH: 30 minutes, sorry.
25	eventually failed to hold on to each other. It was in	25	"Around thirty minutes later, I saw lights coming
	Page 166		Page 168
1	a state of chaos Moments later the ferry became	1	from outside, but I was not sure who they were. Someone
2	steady, and I saw only the bow above the sea. At that	2	kicked to smash the windownane on the upper deck, but I
3	time I was trapped in the cabin: the wheelhouse was	3	could not tell whether it was on the left or right.
4	right before me facing upwards. The upper deck was in	4	Then I head someone says, 'Rescue the kids first.' At
5	a state of chaos."	5	this point. I felt that the ferry started to go further
6	Mr Tang, could you assist us in describing your	6	down the sea. Then I put off the life jacket to dive
7	movements from where you were near bench 2 and bench 3,	7	out of the cabin through the side windowpane."
8	outside on the weather deck, on the outer deck, how you	8	May I stop here. Was that a windowpane that was
9	eventually got to inside the cabin with the wheelhouse	9	smashed by the people outside?
10	right in front of you? Because that is quite	10	A. Yes, it was a windowpane.
11	a distance, between what I would call the outer deck to	11	Q. So you swam out through a broken window?
12	where you finally ended up.	12	A. Yes.
13	A. After helping my girlfriend to bench 3, I went to the	13	Q. But when you swam out, you were already submerged again
14	stern to fetch two lifebuoys. Then I went back to the	14	immersed again?
15	middle of bench 2. At that time, my girlfriend was	15	A. Yes. I was still in the water after I swam out.
16	still sitting on bench 3, and I took the lifebuoys and	16	Q. I think I might have actually not put the matter very
17	then crossed over the backs of the two benches and put	17	well.
18	the buoys on her. Then I told my friends that we should	18	When you went outside the windowpane, was it water
19	hold hands together and should not lose each other, but	19	outside or was it air outside?
20	after more than 10 seconds, the vessel began to sink and	20	A. In fact when I tried to swim out of the broken window,
21	the lower part of my body was already immersed in water,	21	the broken window was already in the water.
22	and very soon my head was also immersed in water. When	22	Q. I see. So you swam out the broken window and you then
23	I went up to the surface, I was already in the cabin,	23	had to float up to the water surface?
24	already in the indoors.	24	A. Yes.
25	O. I see. So the fact that you eventually ended up at the	25	Q. Thank you.

1       "Having surfaced, I saw lifebuoys on the waters and managed to grab one. Very sourch the people of a passing by yacht rescued me. They goar, the people of a passing by yacht rescued me. They goar, the people of a passing by yacht rescued me. They goar, the people of a passing the people from the yacht. They arranged for the surfaced, is how ourknown persons who had also been to to rest in the cabin. Shortly, I saw Chol Ming-chi.       1       vice: 2       Question: How could you tell that the speed was getting 3       3         1       the people from the yacht. They yarranged for 4       1       The calcelerating?       3         1       department is in charge of this event?       6       Did you correlate that to the splashes that you saw, 4       the active diversity is event?         1       department is in charge of this event?       1       the active dive event. I hanow that Lai II-9' in ore diversity is event?         1       department is in charge of this event?       1       THE CHAIRMAN: You rold us also that you heard the engine 4         1       it with well skip hlat.       1       1       New could you remain the back of the event is an other later of the collision, did you 2       A. Yes.         2       Asswer: I member when heale laving Lamma Island for 2       Asswer: No. definitely."       1       A swer: No. definitely."         2       Asswer: No. definitely."       1       A swer: No. definitely."       1       A swer: No. definitely were you so sure, when you say "definitely"		Page 169		Page 171
2         managed to grab one. Very soon, the people of a passing a by pach rescued me. They gave me hot ware and a blanket. I saw two unknown persons who had also been secued by the people from the yach. They arranged for us to rest in the cabin. Shortly, I saw Choi Ming-chi, the girlfriend of my friend, who had also been rescued.         3         accelerated?           7         the girlfriend of my friend, who had also been rescued.         5         high suddealy."         5           8         A. Yes.         9         Q. So you formed the impression of the ship accelerating at least met were take nome on escue launch and sent to someone name fo-KWing kair rang net o verify if we would a tatend the event. Unrow that Lai Up-yin offered help in organismig the event that duy. I know none else in organismig the event that duy. I know none else in organismig the event that duy. I know none else in organismig the event that duy. I know none else in organismig the event that duy. I know none else in organismig the event that duy. I know none else in organismig the event that duy. I know phone number?"         13         THE CHARMAN. You to take also that you heard the engine sounde heigh fourder.           18         Think well skip that.         16         MR SHIEH: Thank you.         17           19         "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?         20         20         20         20           20         Answer: No, definitely."         22         Answer: No, 1 did not see.         23         Mr Tang, do you confirm the truth of what I have questioning of you but coud you remain in the witness to clarified with you? <td>1</td> <td>"Having surfaced, I saw lifebuoys on the waters and</td> <td>1</td> <td>twice.</td>	1	"Having surfaced, I saw lifebuoys on the waters and	1	twice.
3         by yacht rescue me. They gave me hot water and a blanket. I saw two unknown persons who had also been rescued by the people from the yacht. They arranged for the giftend of my freind fr	2	managed to grab one. Very soon, the people of a passing	2	Question: How could you tell that the ferry
4       Asswer: I was obvious that the speed was getting         5       rescued by the people from the yacht. They arranged for us to rest in the cabin. Shortly, I saw Choi Ming-chi.       5         7       the gitffield of my friend, who had also been rescued.       6         8       Arswer: I was obvious that the speed was getting         9       Kwong Wah Hospial for treatment.       9         0       Question: Do you know who of the recreation       1         11       department is in charge of this event?       2         12       Answer: I know but, but some in Segrember.       10         13       someone named Fok Wing-kei rang me to verify if we would       13         14       attend the event. 1 know that Lai Ho-yin offered help       14       someone named Fok Wing-kei rang me to verify if we would         14       then,       17       Question: Have you got Cham's phone number?       14       Answer. No. This is mother part of it.         15       A. See:       Yessel?       2       Answer. No. Id on of see.         21       Victoria Harbour, the speed was not high.       20       20       Answer. No. Id on of see.         22       Answer. No. Id offinitely."       22       Answer. No. Id on offinitely."       22       Answer. No. Id on offinitely."         21 <t< td=""><td>3</td><td>by yacht rescued me. They gave me hot water and</td><td>3</td><td>accelerated?</td></t<>	3	by yacht rescued me. They gave me hot water and	3	accelerated?
5       rescued by the pople from the 'yacht. They arranged for       5       high suddenly."         6       us to rest in the cabin. Shortly, I saw Choi Ming-chi,       6       Did you correlate that to the splashes that you saw,         7       the acceleration?       8       A. Yes.         9       Q. So you formed the impression of the ship accelerating at         10       Question: Do you know who of the recreation         11       department is in charge of this event?         12       Answer: 1 do not know, but sometime in September,         13       someone named Pok Wing-kei rang me to verify if we wold         14       attend the event. I know that Lai Ho.yin offered help         15       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else         16       the.         17       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         18       think well skip that.         19       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?         20       Answer: No, I did not see.         21       Were noy con Grim the vessel?         22       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         23       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point         14       Youring the sail, did you see who went in/out of the vessel?         24       vessels? <td>4</td> <td>a blanket. I saw two unknown persons who had also been</td> <td>4</td> <td>Answer: It was obvious that the speed was getting</td>	4	a blanket. I saw two unknown persons who had also been	4	Answer: It was obvious that the speed was getting
6       us to rest in the cabin. Shortly, I saw Choi Ming-chi,       6       Did you correlate that to the splashes that you saw,         7       the girffriend of my friend, who had also been rescued.       8       A. Yes.         9       Kwong Wah Hospital for reatment.       9       Q. So you formed the impression of the ship accelerating at         10       Question: Do you know who of the recreation       10       Leater, we were take now who of the recreation         11       department is in charge of this event?       11       11         12       Answer: I do not know, but sometime in September,       13       14         13       someone named Fok Wing-keir rang me to verify if we would       13       THE CHAIRMAN: You total us also that you heard the engine         14       attend the event. 1 know that Lait Ho-yin offred help       15       A. Yes.       16         14       thenk.       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?       10       16       M SUIBH: Thank you.         17       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         18       Answer: No, 1 could not see it from the point       1       A. Yes, they are correct.         14       Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely."       1       A. Yes, they are corousal and the cominision may have <t< td=""><td>5</td><td>rescued by the people from the vacht. They arranged for</td><td>5</td><td>high suddenly."</td></t<>	5	rescued by the people from the vacht. They arranged for	5	high suddenly."
7       the girlfriend of my friend, who had also been rescued.       7       the acceleration?         8       Later, we were taken onto a rescue launch and set to       8       A. Yes.         9       O. So you formed the impression of the ship accelerating at         10       Question: Do you know who of the recreation         11       department is in charge of this event?         12       Answer: I do not know, but sometime in September,         13       someone named Fok Wing-kei rang me to verify if we wold         14       attend the event. I know that Lai Ho-yin offered help         15       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else       16         16       them.       17         17       Question: Have you got Cham's phone number?"       17         18       I think we'll skip that.       16         19       "When he ferry set sail, was the speed high?       10         20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       20         21       were on?       21         22       Answer: No, I could not see if from the point       1         31       Answer: No, I       Page 170         24       read out, subject to due question what I have         35       Answer: No, I       Could not see if from the	6	us to rest in the cabin. Shortly, I saw Choi Ming-chi.	6	Did you correlate that to the splashes that you saw.
8       Laer, we were taken onto a rescue launch and sent to       9       8       A. Yes.         9       Kwong Wah Hospital for treatment.       9       Q. So you formed the impression of the ship accelerating at         10       Question: Do you know who of the ecreation       10       least partly because you saw the water splashes, white         11       department is in charge of this event?       12       A. You can puit it that way.         13       someone named Fok Wing-keir rang me to verify if we would       13       THE CHAIRMAN: You told us also that you heard the engine         14       attend the event. 1 know that Lai Ho-yin offered help       15       A. Yes. This is another part of it.         16       then.       16       MR SHUBH: Thank you.       17         17       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       20       Question: Cho ou know."       22         2       Answer: No, I definitely."       21       A. Secuse I didn't hear it.       23       Answer: No, I could not see if from the point       24       read out, subject to the questions that 1 have also         2       Answer: No, I could not see if from the point       1       A. Yes. they are correct.       2         1       Why were you soure, when you say "definitely"       1       A. Net the file point on any solf dorot see if from the vessel?       1	7	the girlfriend of my friend, who had also been rescued.	7	the acceleration?
9       Kwong Wah Hospital for treatment.       9       Q. So you formed the impression of the ship accelerating at         10       Question: Do you know who of the recreation       10       least partly because you saw the water splashes, white         11       department is in charge of this event?       11       water splashes at the back of the vessel?         12       Answer: I do not know, but sometime in September,       12       A. You can put if that way.         13       someone named Fok Wing-keir ang me to verfiy if we would       14       THE CHARRMAN: You told us also that you heard the engine         14       attend the event. I know that Lai Ho-yin offered help       15       A. Yees. This is another part of it.         15       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else       16       MR SHIEH: Thanak you.       17         16       them.       16       MR SHIEH: Thanak you.       18       damaged, did you see any other vessel?       19         20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       22       Answer: No, 1 do not see.       20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         23       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point       1       A. Yees, they are correct.       2       2         24       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point       1       A. Yees, they are correct.	8	Later, we were taken onto a rescue launch and sent to	8	A. Yes.
10       Question: Do you know who of the recreation       10       least partly because you saw the water splashes, white         11       department is in charge of this event?       11       in organising the event is the time to wrify if we would         13       someone named Fok Wing-keir rang me to verify if we would       12       A Newer: I do not know, but sometime in September,         14       attend the event. I know that Lai Ho-yin offered help       13       14       THE CHAIRMAN: You told us also that you heard the engine         16       then.       16       MR SHIEH: Thank you.       16       MR SHIEH: Thank you.         17       Question: Have you got Charn's phone number?"       17       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?       19       Answer: No, I did nos see.         10       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       21       Were on?         12       Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?       1       A. Yes, they are correct.       2       MR SHIEH: Thank you. MT ang, I have finished my         2       Answer: No.       10       Answer: No.       11       A. Yes, they are correct.       2       14       Arest, the time of the collision, did you       3       questioni: At the time of the collision, did you       14       Answer: No.       14	9	Kwong Wah Hospital for treatment.	9	O. So you formed the impression of the ship accelerating at
11       department is in charge of this event?       11       water splashes at the back of the vessel?         12       Answer: I do not know, but sometime in September,       12       A. You can put it that way.         13       someone named FoK Wing-keir ang met to verify if we wolld it       THE CHARIMAN. You told us also that you heard the engine         14       attend the event. I know that day. I know no-one else       15       A. You can put it that way.         15       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else       16       MR SHIEH: Thank you.         17       Question: Have you got Chan's phone number?"       17       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?       19       Asswer: No, I did not see.         19       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?       19       Answer: No, I did not see.       20         20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       22       Answer: No, I did not see.       20         21       Way were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?       1       A. Yes, they are correct.       23         23       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point       14       Yes, they are correct.       2         24       Yes, they are correct.       2       2       14       Ner Marg, do you confirm the witness         3       Question: At the time of the collisio	10	Ouestion: Do you know who of the recreation	10	least partly because you saw the water splashes, white
12       Answer: I do not know, but sometime in September,       12       A. You can put it that way.         13       someone named Fok Wing-kei rang me to verify if we would       13       THE CHAIRMAN: You told us also that you heard the engine         14       attend the event. Ik now that Lai Ho-yin offered theh       14       Sound being louder.         15       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else       15       A. You can put it that way.         16       then.       Sound being louder.       15         17       Question: Have you got Cham's phone number?"       16       MR SHIEH: Thank you.         18       1 think well skip that.       16       MR SHIEH: Thank you.         19       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?       19       Answer: I remember when leaving Lamma Island for         20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       20       Answer: No, definitely."       23       Answer: No, definitely."         21       Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?       24       A. Because I didn't hear it.       29       29       Page 170         23       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point       7       A. See, and J. Gui you see.       24       Yes, they are correct.       2       2         34       "During the sail, did you see who went in/out o	11	department is in charge of this event?	11	water splashes at the back of the vessel?
13       someone named Fok Wing-kei rang me to verify if we would       13       THE CHAIRMAN: You told us also that you heard the engine         14       attend the event. I know that Lai Ho-yin offered help       14       sound being louder.         16       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else       14       sound being louder.         16       then.       14       sound being louder.         17       Question: Have you got Cham's phone number?"       16       MR SHIEH: Thank you.         18       I think well skip that.       16       MR SHIEH: Thank you.         19       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?       20       Answer: No, I did not see.         20       Question: I altroour, the speed was not high.       20       Question: Nat the time of the collision, did you         21       Victoria Harbour, the speed was not high.       21       Answer: No, definitely."       23         22       Answer: No, definitely."       23       Answer: I do not know."       24         23       Answer: No, definitely."       1       A. Yes, they are correct.       2       2         24       "During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the whethouse?       1       A. Yes, they are correct.       2       3       question: for yous are the collision, did you see seq coldiston only about the life j	12	Answer: I do not know, but sometime in September.	12	A. You can put it that way.
14       attend the event. I know that Lai Ho-yin offered help       14       sound being louder.         15       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else       14       sound being louder.         15       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else       15       A. Yes. This is another part of it.         16       then.       15       A. Yes. This is another part of it.         17       Question: Have you got Cham's phone number?"       18       MR SHIEH: Thank you.         18       Ithink well skip that.       18       damaged, did you see any other vessels?         20       Answer: remember when leaving Lamma Island for       20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         21       Victoria Harbour, the speed was not high.       20       Answer: No, I did not see.         23       hear any sound of horn from the vessel, or from other       22       Answer: No, definitely."         24       Puscison: At the time of the collision, did you       Page 170       Page 170         Page 170       Page 170       Page 172         1       A. Secause I didn't hear it.       2       Guestion: At the time of the collision, was any         3       Q. It continues:       2       MR SHIEH: Thank you. Trang, I have finished my         3       answer: No, I could not see it fr	13	someone named Fok Wing-kei rang me to verify if we would	13	THE CHAIRMAN: You told us also that you heard the engine
15       in organising the event that day. I know no-one else       15       A. Yes. This is another part of it.         16       then.       16       MR SHIEH: Thank you.         17       Question: Have you got Cham's phone number?"       18       I think we'll skip that.       16         18       I think we'll skip that.       18       damaged, did you see any other vessels?         19       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?       20       Question: Do you know the name of the vessel you         20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       21       Were on?       Question: The were of the wessel, you         21       Victoria Harbour, the speed was not high.       21       Were on?       Question: The were of the wessel, you         22       Answer: No, definitely."       24       Answer: No, definitely."       24       Marg. do you confirm the truth of what I have also         23       A. Secause I didn't hear it.       25       clarified with you?       24       Page 172         1       A. Secause I didn't hear it.       2       MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my       3       questions for you.       3       question if m the winess         3       Q. It continues:       2       MR SHIEH: Thank You. Mr Tang, I have finished my       questions for you.       3	14	attend the event. I know that Lai Ho-vin offered help	14	sound being louder.
16       then, mag. marker is any source is any other is any source is any so	15	in organising the event that day. I know no-one else	15	A. Yes. This is another part of it.
11       International Mathematical Stand Standson, Stan	16	then	16	MR SHIEH: Thank you
1       1 think will skip that.         19       1 think will skip that.         19       "When the ferry set sail, was the speed high?         20       Answer: I remember when leaving Lamma Island for         20       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         21       Answer: No, definitely."         22       Answer: No, definitely."         23       Answer: No, definitely."         24       The out, subject to the questions that I have also         25       Answer: No, definitely."         26       Answer: No, definitely."         27       A. Because I didn't hear it.         30. It continues:       20         4       "During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the sessel?         10       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.         7       I stood.         8       Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?         10       Answer: No, I         11       Question: At the time of the collision, did you find any property missing?"         12       Maser: No,         13       Answer: No,         14       Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"?         14       Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you	17	Question: Have you got Cham's phone number?"	17	"When you saw the left of the ferry being hit and
10       Think aby mail of the arg year.         10       Think of he ferry stail, was the speed high?         10       Answer: I remember when leaving Lamma Island for         20       Answer: I remember when leaving Lamma Island for         21       Victoria Harbour, the speed was not high.         22       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         23       hear any sound of hom from the vessel, or from other         24       vessels?         25       Answer: No, definitely."         26       Answer: No, definitely."         27       Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?         2       A. Because I didn't hear it.         3       Q. It continues:         4       "During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?         5       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point         7       I stood.         8       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         12       Answer: No.         13       Answer: No.         14       Question: At the time of the collision', did you         15       TII skip through that.         16       "Question: Tor the 'vessel collision', did you find         17       answer: No.         18       We can	18	I think we'll skin that	18	damaged did you see any other vessels?
10       Answer: Tremember when leaving Lamma Island for         21       Victoria Harbour, the speed was not high.         22       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         23       Answer: No, definitely."         24       vessels?         25       Answer: No, definitely."         26       Answer: No, definitely."         27       Page 170         28       Page 170         29       Page 170         20       Question: To you know the name of the vessel you         21       Were on?         22       Answer: I od not know."         23       Answer: I od not know."         24       vessels?         25       Answer: No, definitely."         26       A. Because I didn't hear it.         30       Q. It coulinues:         4       "During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?         5       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.         7       I Ac Secause I didn't hear it.         9       message broadcasted from the vessel?         10       Answer: No.         11       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         12       take photos?         13       Answe	19	"When the ferry set sail was the speed high?	19	Answer: No I did not see
Victoria Harbour, the speed was not high.       21       Victoria Harbour, the speed was not high.         22       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       21       were on?         23       hear any sound of hom from the vessel, or from other       23       Answer: I do not know."         24       read out, subject to the questions that I have also         25       Answer: No, definitely."       23       Mr Tang, do you confirm the truth of what I have         26       Answer: No, definitely."       24       read out, subject to the questions that I have also         26       Answer: No, definitely."       1       A. Yes, they are correct.         2       A. Because I didn't hear it.       29       questioning of you but could you remain in the witness         3       Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?       1       A. Yes, they are correct.         2       A. Because I didn't hear it.       29       questioning of you but could you remain in the witness         4       box because other counsel and the Commission may have       4       geustions for you.         5       wheelhouse?       7       MR GROSSMAN: 'I di like to pass on condolences, and I have         6       Answer: No.       10       Examination by MR GROSSMAN         11       Jottake photos?       11       MR GRO	20	Answer: I remember when leaving I amma Island for	20	Question: Do you know the name of the vessel you
22       Question: At the time of the collision, did you         23       hear any sound of hom from the vessel, or from other       22         24       vessels?       23         25       Answer: No, definitely."       23         26       Answer: No, definitely."       23         27       Page 170       Page 170         28       Page 170       Page 170         29       Page 170       Page 170         20       It continues:       23         30       It continues:       24         31       Q. It continues:       24         32       O. It continues:       25         33       Q. It continues:       24         34       "During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the         5       wheelhouse?       5         6       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point       1 stood.         7       I Stood.       7         8       Question: At the time of the collision, was any       9         9       message broadcasted from the vessel?       7         10       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       14         11       Question: When did you learn"       11         11	21	Victoria Harbour the speed was not high	21	were on?
21       hear any sound of hom from the vessel, or from other         23       hear any sound of hom from the vessel, or from other         24       vessels?         25       Answer: No, definitely."         26       Page 170         Page 170       Page 172         Page 170       Page 172         Page 170       Page 172 <t< td=""><td>22</td><td>Ouestion: At the time of the collision did you</td><td>22</td><td>Answer: I do not know "</td></t<>	22	Ouestion: At the time of the collision did you	22	Answer: I do not know "
24       vessels?       24       read out, subject to the questions that I have also         25       Answer: No, definitely."       25       clarified with you?         Page 170         1       Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?       1       A. Yes, they are correct.         2       A. Because I didn't hear it.       2       MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my         3       Q. It continues:       2       MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my         3       questioning of you but could you remain in the witness       box because other counsel and the Commission may have         6       Answer: No, I could not see it from the point       6       THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?         7       MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have       one question only about the life jacket.         9       message broadcasted from the vessel?       9       THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.         10       Answer: No.       10       Examination by MR GROSSMAN         11       Question: At the time of the collision, did you find       11       MR eo ne question only for you. You've said that         14       Question: When did you learn"       15       I'have one question only for you. You've said that         16       "Question: Are you injured?       18       A Because if J dont ta	23	hear any sound of horn from the vessel, or from other	23	Mr Tang, do you confirm the truth of what I have
25       Answer: No, definitely."       25       clarified with you?       Page 170         Page 170       Page 170       Page 172         1       Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?       1       A. Yes, they are correct.         2       A. Because I didn't hear it.       2       MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my         3       Q. It continues:       3       questioning of you but could you remain in the witness         4       "During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?       4       box because other counsel and the Commission may have         5       question: At the time of the collision, was any       9       message broadcasted from the vessel?         10       Answer: No.       10       Examination by MR GROSSMAN         11       Question: At the time of the collision, did you       11       MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong         12       take photos?       11       MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong         12       take photos?       13       behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great         14       Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find       14       loss.         17       stype trype tymissing?"       18       A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket was on but	24	vessels?	24	read out, subject to the questions that I have also
Page 170Page 1721Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?1A. Yes, they are correct.3Q. It continues:1A. Yes, they are correct.4"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the5wheelhouse?5wheelhouse?4box because other counsel and the Commission may have6Answer: No, I could not see it from the point7I THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?7I stood.7MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have8Question: At the time of the collision, was any7THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?9message broadcasted from the vessel?7THE CHAIRMAN: Mr GROSSMAN10Question: At the time of the collision, did you1111Question: At the time of the collision, did you11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong12take photos?11Lectric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on13Answer: No.13behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great14Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't18We can skip through that.18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't19Question: Are you insured?24Answer: No.21Question: Are you insured?24A. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay23	25	Answer: No. definitely."	25	clarified with you?
1Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?1A. Yes, they are correct.2A. Because I didn't hear it.2MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my3Q. It continues:3questioning of you but could you remain in the witness4"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of thebox because other counsel and the Commission may have5wheelhouse?5questions for you.6Answer: No, I could not see it from the point6THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?7I stood.7MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have8Question: At the time of the collision, was any9message broadcasted from the vessel?10Answer: No.10Examination by MR GROSSMAN11Question: At the time of the collision, did you11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong12take photos?10Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on13Answer: No.10Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on14Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't18We can skip through that.19dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.20Answer: No.20Answer: No.21Question: Are you insured?21Answer to swim out of the window.22Answer: No.22<		Page 170		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
1A. Because I didn't hear it.2MR SHIEL: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my2A. Because I didn't hear it.2MR SHIEL: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my3Q. It continues:3questioning of you but could you remain in the witness4"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the4box because other counsel and the Commission may have5wheelhouse?4box because other counsel and the Commission may have6Answer: No, I stood.6THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?7MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have88Question: At the time of the collision, was any9message broadcasted from the vessel?10Answer: No.10Examination by MR GROSSMAN11Question: At the time of the collision, did you11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong12Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on13heas may see in the cabin, your life jacket was on but14Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17were you injured?11A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't18We can skip through that.19vith your life jacket on; is that what you mean?20Answer: No.20Question: Are you insured?2021Question: Are you insured?21with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?22Answer: No.22Answer: No.23 </td <td></td> <td>rage 170</td> <td></td> <td>Page 172</td>		rage 170		Page 172
<ul> <li>Q. It continues:</li> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the</li> <li>wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point</li> <li>I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any</li> <li>message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you</li> <li>take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find</li> <li>Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find</li> <li>We can skip through that.</li> <li>Me Canse: Caractes on both hands, and back injury.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you see</li> <li>Question: At the time of the co</li></ul>	1	Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?	1	Page 172
1Question: At the time of the collision, was any1GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have0Answer: No, I could not see it from the point6THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?7I stood.7MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have9message broadcasted from the vessel?610Answer: No.10Examination by MR GROSSMAN11Question: At the time of the collision, did you1112take photos?1013Answer: No.1014Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find1116"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find1517I skip through that.1518We can skip through that.1619"Were you injured?1820Answer: No.2021Question: Art you insured?2122Answer: No.2223Question: At the time of the collision, did you see2324or feel that the ferry changed direction?24	1	Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?	1	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIFH: Thank you Mr Tang I have finished my
<ul> <li>builting the saft, the you see who well in out of the formation of the product of the p</li></ul>	1 2 3	Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"? A. Because I didn't hear it.	1 2 3	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness
5question: No, I could not see it from the point7I stood.6THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?7I stood.7MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have8Question: At the time of the collision, was any9nesusage broadcasted from the vessel?99message broadcasted from the vessel?9THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.10Answer: No.10Examination by MR GROSSMAN11Question: At the time of the collision, did you11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong12take photos?12Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on13Answer: No.13behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great14Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"17you took it off to get outside. Why was that?18We can skip through that.18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't19"Were you injured?20C. There was just not enough room to get out of the window.21Question: Are you insured?24A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3	Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"? A. Because I didn't hear it. Q. It continues:	1 2 3 4	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness hox because other counsel and the Commission may have
<ul> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Istood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any</li> <li>message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you</li> <li>take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>Kill skip through that.</li> <li>Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find</li> <li>any property missing?"</li> <li>We can skip through that.</li> &lt;</ul>	1 2 3 4 5	Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"? A. Because I didn't hear it. Q. It continues: "During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelbouse?	1 2 3 4 5	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you
71 Stoud.71 Mic Grossmark. The two pass on consoluties, and that the8Question: At the time of the collision, was any9in one question only about the life jacket.9message broadcasted from the vessel?9THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.10Answer: No.10Examination by MR GROSSMAN11Question: At the time of the collision, did you11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong12take photos?10Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on13Answer: No.11behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great14Question: When did you learn"14loss.15I'll skip through that.15I have one question only for you. You've said that16"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"11A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't18We can skip through that.19dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.20Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.20Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window21Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No. Leould not see it from the point.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman <sup>2</sup>
9message broadcasted from the vessel?9THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.10Answer: No.9THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.11Question: At the time of the collision, did you11MR GROSSMAN12take photos?10Examination by MR GROSSMAN13Answer: No.11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong14Question: When did you learn"12Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on15I'll skip through that.13behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great16"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"17you took it off to get outside. Why was that?18We can skip through that.18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't19"Were you injured?19dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.20Answer: No.20C. There was just not enough room to get out of the window21Question: Are you insured?22A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences and I have
9Interstage bloadcasted from the vessel?9Interstation by MR GROSSMAN10Answer: No.10Examination by MR GROSSMAN11Question: At the time of the collision, did you11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong12take photos?12Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on13Answer: No.13behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great14Question: When did you learn"14loss.15I'll skip through that.15I have one question only for you. You've said that16"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"17you took it off to get outside. Why was that?18We can skip through that.18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't19"Were you injured?20Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window.20Answer: No.21with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?22Answer: No.22A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket
10Answer: No.11Question: At the time of the collision, did you11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong12take photos?11MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong13Answer: No.12Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on14Question: When did you learn"13behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great16"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"17you took it off to get outside. Why was that?18We can skip through that.18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't19"Were you injured?19dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.20Answer: No.20Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window21Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the versel?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes
11In Crossion Art me time of the consistint, did you11Introduction of the precision of the precisio	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN
12Lake photos:13Answer: No.14Question: When did you learn"15I'll skip through that.16"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find17any property missing?"18We can skip through that.19"Were you injured?20Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.21Question: Are you insured?22Answer: No.23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see24or feel that the ferry changed direction?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision did you</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, Lappear here on behalf of Hongkons
13Answer: No.14Question: When did you learn"14loss.15I'll skip through that.14loss.16"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find15I have one question only for you. You've said that16"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but18We can skip through that.17you took it off to get outside. Why was that?19"Were you injured?18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't20Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.20Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window.21Question: Are you insured?21with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?22Answer: No.22A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on
14Guestion: Which did you reall141615I'll skip through that.15I have one question only for you. You've said that16"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find16when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but17any property missing?"16you took it off to get outside. Why was that?18We can skip through that.18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't19"Were you injured?19dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.20Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.20Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window21Question: Are you insured?21with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?22Answer: No.22A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great
1517 Skip through that.1816"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find1617any property missing?"1618We can skip through that.1719"Were you injured?1820Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.1920Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.2021Question: Are you insured?2122Answer: No.2223Question: At the time of the collision, did you see2324or feel that the ferry changed direction?24	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn _"</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss
1010101010101010101011any property missing?"17you took it off to get outside. Why was that?18We can skip through that.18A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't19"Were you injured?19dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.20Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.20Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window21Question: Are you insured?21with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?22Answer: No.22A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss.
<ul> <li>17 any property missing?</li> <li>18 We can skip through that.</li> <li>19 "Were you injured?</li> <li>20 Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.</li> <li>20 Question: Are you insured?</li> <li>21 Question: Are you insured?</li> <li>22 Answer: No.</li> <li>23 Question: At the time of the collision, did you see</li> <li>24 or feel that the ferry changed direction?</li> <li>27 Answer: Or for the time of the collision of the col</li></ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss. I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin your life jacket was on but
<ul> <li>10 We can skip through that.</li> <li>19 "Were you injured?</li> <li>20 Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury.</li> <li>20 Question: Are you insured?</li> <li>21 Question: Are you insured?</li> <li>22 Answer: No.</li> <li>23 Question: At the time of the collision, did you see</li> <li>24 or feel that the ferry changed direction?</li> <li>10 A. Declase if I out the unit of the jacket, Fear the fifth of the problem of t</li></ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> <li>"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss. I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but you took it off to get outside. Why was that?
19Were you injurch?19arre into the where where to swill out of the order where?20Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury. Question: Are you insured?20Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window21Question: Are you insured? Answer: No.21with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?22Answer: No.22A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay23Question: At the time of the collision, did you see23afloat and I can't dive into the water.24or feel that the ferry changed direction?24MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> <li>"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 172 A. Yes, they are correct. MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you. THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman? MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Examination by MR GROSSMAN MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss. I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but you took it off to get outside. Why was that? A. Because if L don't take away the life jacket I can't
<ul> <li>20 Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back highly.</li> <li>21 Question: Are you insured?</li> <li>22 Answer: No.</li> <li>23 Question: At the time of the collision, did you see</li> <li>24 or feel that the ferry changed direction?</li> <li>26 Question: At the time of the collision, did you see</li> <li>21 With your life jacket on; is that what you mean?</li> <li>22 A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay</li> <li>23 afloat and I can't dive into the water.</li> <li>24 MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> <li>"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Page 172</li> <li>A. Yes, they are correct.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?</li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. <ul> <li>Examination by MR GROSSMAN</li> </ul> </li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss.</li> <li>I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but you took it off to get outside. Why was that?</li> </ul> <li>A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't dive into the water to swim out of the broken window</li>
<ul> <li>21 Question: The you instruct: 21 Answer: No.</li> <li>22 Answer: No.</li> <li>23 Question: At the time of the collision, did you see</li> <li>24 or feel that the ferry changed direction?</li> <li>21 Analysis interplaced on, is that what you mean?</li> <li>22 A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay</li> <li>23 afloat and I can't dive into the water.</li> <li>24 MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> <li>"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"</li> <li>We can skip through that.</li> <li>"Were you injured?</li> <li>Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Page 172</li> <li>A. Yes, they are correct.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?</li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. <ul> <li>Examination by MR GROSSMAN</li> </ul> </li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss. <ul> <li>I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but you took it off to get outside. Why was that?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.</li> <li>O. There was just not enough room to get out of the window</li> </ul>
<ul> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you see</li> <li>or feel that the ferry changed direction?</li> <li>An the Declare in Particle into Justice on, it will stay</li> <li>afloat and I can't dive into the water.</li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> <li>"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"</li> <li>We can skip through that.</li> <li>"Were you injured?</li> <li>Answer: Scratches on both hands, and back injury. Ouestion: Are you insured?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Page 172</li> <li>A. Yes, they are correct.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?</li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. <ul> <li>Examination by MR GROSSMAN</li> </ul> </li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss.</li> <li>I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but you took it off to get outside. Why was that?</li> </ul> <li>A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.</li> <li>Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window with your life iacket on: is that what you mean?</li>
24 or feel that the ferry changed direction? 24 MR GROSSMAN: Okay. Thank you very much.	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> <li>"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"</li> <li>We can skip through that.</li> <li>"Were you injured?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Page 172</li> <li>A. Yes, they are correct.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?</li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. <ul> <li>Examination by MR GROSSMAN</li> </ul> </li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss.</li> <li>I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin, your life jacket, I can't dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.</li> <li>Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?</li> <li>A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on. I will stav</li> </ul>
	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> <li>"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"</li> <li>We can skip through that.</li> <li>"Were you injured?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: Are you insured?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Page 172</li> <li>A. Yes, they are correct.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?</li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.     <ul> <li>Examination by MR GROSSMAN</li> </ul> </li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss.     <ul> <li>I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin, your life jacket, I can't dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.</li> </ul> </li> <li>Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?</li> <li>A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay afloat and I can't dive into the water.</li> </ul>
25 Answer: No. I only felt that the ferry accelerated 25 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Zimmern?	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Why were you so sure, when you say "definitely"?</li> <li>A. Because I didn't hear it.</li> <li>Q. It continues: <ul> <li>"During the sail, did you see who went in/out of the wheelhouse?</li> <li>Answer: No, I could not see it from the point I stood.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, was any message broadcasted from the vessel?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you take photos?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: When did you learn"</li> <li>I'll skip through that.</li> <li>"Question: For the 'vessel collision', did you find any property missing?"</li> <li>We can skip through that.</li> <li>"Were you injured?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: Are you insured?</li> <li>Answer: No.</li> <li>Question: At the time of the collision, did you see or feel that the ferry changed direction?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Page 172</li> <li>A. Yes, they are correct.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Thank you. Mr Tang, I have finished my questioning of you but could you remain in the witness box because other counsel and the Commission may have questions for you.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman?</li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: I'd like to pass on condolences, and I have one question only about the life jacket.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.     <ul> <li>Examination by MR GROSSMAN</li> </ul> </li> <li>MR GROSSMAN: Mr Tang, I appear here on behalf of Hongkong Electric, and I want to publicly give you condolences on behalf of Hongkong Electric and myself for your great loss.</li> <li>I have one question only for you. You've said that when you were in the cabin, your life jacket was on but you took it off to get outside. Why was that?</li> <li>A. Because if I don't take away the life jacket, I can't dive into the water to swim out of the broken window.</li> <li>Q. There was just not enough room to get out of the window with your life jacket on; is that what you mean?</li> <li>A. No. Because if I put the life jacket on, I will stay afloat and I can't dive into the water.</li> </ul>

	Page 173		Page 175
1	MR ZIMMERN: Thank you Mr Chairman No we have no	1	A. No.
2	auestions	2	MR SHIEH: Thank you.
3	MR PAO: We have no questions	3	THE CHAIRMAN: Well, your questioning now is complete.
4	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Mok?	4	Mr Tang, and you're free to leave now. Thank you very
5	MR MOK: May I have one follow-up question from	5	much.
6	Mr Grossman's question?	6	(The witness withdrew)
7	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	7	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh, can you give us any indication of
8	Examination by MR MOK	8	the sequence of evidence for next week?
9	MR MOK: Mr Tang, earlier on you said that you had to take	9	MR SHIEH: As initially planned, there is Mr Tang Wan-on.
10	off the life jacket in order to dive into the water and	10	the Hongkong Electric officer, and then there is Mr Ng.
11	out through the window.	11	the Hong Kong & Kowloon Ferry officer responsible for
12	A. Yes.	12	training matters.
13	O. What would have happened if you did not do that: that	13	Then there is Mr Wong Wing-chuen, the Marine
14	is, if you did not take off your life jacket at that	14	Department inspector who will address for relevant
15	time, what do you imagine would have happened to you?	15	purposes the issue of life jackets.
16	A. At that time, the vessel was sinking, although not in	16	Then there will be Captain Pryke's return to deal
17	a very high speed. But I considered that if I didn't go	17	with questions to be asked on behalf of Hong Kong
18	out of the window, the water would soon reach up to the	18	& Kowloon Ferry.
19	ceiling. So I decided to go out.	19	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.
20	O. And what would happen to you if you didn't take off the	20	MR SHIEH: But now we have the potential interposition of
21	life jacket and the water kept going up?	21	Dr Cheng Yuk-ki to talk about the result of his
22	A. I would be submerged in water. My head would be	22	laboratory testing, the results of which reached us
23	submerged in water.	23	shortly before lunch. So we would perhaps have to work
24	O. And at that juncture, if you still wished to swim	24	out how Dr Cheng is to be placed in this sequence.
25	outside of the vessel, would you have been able to do	25	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. I think since Captain Pryke deals with
	Page 174		Page 176
1	so, in that scenario?	1	a discrete issue in respect of his evidence which was
2	A. I don't know.	2	given in mid-December, that could be taken at any stage
3	MR MOK: Thank you.	3	next week
4	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Yeung?	4	MR SHIEH: Yes, especially if
5	MR YEUNG: No application.	5	THE CHAIRMAN: to suit his availability, subject to any
6	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh?	6	submissions counsel have to make.
7	MR SHIEH: I have no re-examination.	7	Mr Zimmern, this concerns you.
8	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Tang, thank you for coming to assist the	8	MR ZIMMERN: Yes, it does, but no, we have no comment as to
9	Commission with your evidence. Our apologies if you've	9	when Captain Pryke should give evidence.
10	been delayed in being brought on to give your evidence.	10	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
11	But it's been helpful to us. And condolences from the	11	Mr Mok, this may or may not concern you.
12	Commission as well as to the loss of your girlfriend in	12	MR MOK: Not too much, so
13	this tragedy.	13	THE CHAIRMAN: You've no objection to that?
14	MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, I've just been reminded there may be	14	MR MOK: No.
15	one question that I have omitted to raise with this	15	THE CHAIRMAN: The sequence of the evidence to accommodate
16	witness, but perhaps I	16	Captain Pryke.
17	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Let's have that translated first.	17	So there you are.
18	Apparently there's one more question.	18	MR SHIEH: We will perhaps confer amongst counsel to see
19	Yes, Mr Shieh?	19	when Dr Cheng can be interposed, subject to his
20	Further examination by MR SHIEH	20	availability and subject to our consideration. It may
21	MR SHIEH: You were facing Lamma Island when you were at the	21	well be first thing Monday, while the matter is fresh in
22	outer deck of the Lamma IV?	22	our memory.
23	A. Yes.	23	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Very well.
24	Q. Could you see a very strong light at or near the ferry	24	MR SHIEH: And also the report is hot off the press, and
25	pier?	25	subject to whether he can come

	Page 177	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Page 177</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, of course. I'll leave that with counsel. But as I indicated, I think priority ultimately should be given to Captain Pryke so that that part of his evidence can be disposed of.</li> <li>MR SHIEH: Yes. He's arriving Monday and it may well be he needs some time to rest anyway.</li> <li>THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I understand that. I will leave that for counsel to judge the best way to deal with it. If there are no other matters, we'll adjourn until Monday at 10 o'clock.</li> <li>(5.03 pm)     (The hearing adjourned until 10 am on Monday, 4 February 2013)</li> </ul>	
17		
18 19		
20 21		
22		
23 24		
25		
	D 170	
1	Page 178	
1 2	Page 178 I N D E X DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1	
1 2 3	Page 178 I N D E X DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1	
1 2 3 4	Page 178 I N D E X DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)	
1 2 3 4 5	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG108 Further examination by MR SHIEH112 (The mitness with draw)	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)108 Further examination by MR SHIEH108 Further examination by MR SHIEH156 MR TANG YING-KIT (affirmed in Punti) 157	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG108 Further examination by MR SHIEH112 (The witness withdrew)156 MR TANG YING-KIT (affirmed in Punti)157 Examination by MR SHIEH	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 178 I N D E X DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG108 Further examination by MR SHIEH112 (The witness withdrew)156 MR TANG YING-KIT (affirmed in Punti)157 Examination by MR SHIEH157 Examination by MR GROSSMAN172	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG108 Further examination by MR SHIEH112 (The witness withdrew)156 MR TANG YING-KIT (affirmed in Punti)157 Examination by MR SHIEH157 Examination by MR GROSSMAN172 Examination by MR MOK173	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG108 Further examination by MR SHIEH112 (The witness withdrew)156 MR TANG YING-KIT (affirmed in Punti)157 Examination by MR SHIEH157 Examination by MR GROSSMAN172 Examination by MR MOK173 Further examination by MR SHIEH174	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG108 Further examination by MR SHIEH156 MR TANG YING-KIT (affirmed in Punti)157 Examination by MR SHIEH157 Examination by MR GROSSMAN172 Examination by MR MOK173 Further examination by MR SHIEH174 (The witness withdrew)	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG108 Further examination by MR SHIEH156 MR TANG YING-KIT (affirmed in Punti)157 Examination by MR SHIEH157 Examination by MR GROSSMAN172 Examination by MR MOK173 Further examination by MR SHIEH	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Page 178 INDEX DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 Examination by MR MOK (continued)1 Examination by MR YEUNG	